

MISSOURI PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

STAFF REPORT

COST OF SERVICE

Revenue Requirement



THE EMPIRE DISTRICT ELECTRIC COMPANY

CASE NO. ER-2012-0345

*Jefferson City, Missouri
November 30, 2012*

PR

TABLE OF CONTENTS OF COST OF SERVICE REPORT

THE EMPIRE DISTRICT ELECTRIC COMPANY CASE NO. ER-2012-0345

I.	Executive Summary	1
	A. Major Issues	1
	B. Regulatory Trackers	2
	C. Use of Budgeted or Projected Expenses	3
II.	Background of Empire	3
III.	Test Year/Update Period/True-Up	4
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin, Sections I, II, and III	5
IV.	Economic Considerations	5
	Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes	15
V.	Rate of Return	15
	A. Introduction	15
	B. Analytical Parameters	16
	C. Current Economic and Capital Market Conditions	19
	1. Economic Conditions	19
	2. Capital Market Conditions	20
	a. Utility Debt Markets	20
	b. Utility Equity Markets	21
	D. Empire’s Operations	23
	E. Empire’s Credit Ratings	25
	F. Cost of Capital	26
	1. Capital Structure	26
	2. Embedded Cost of Debt	27
	3. Cost of Common Equity	27
	a. The Proxy Group	27
	b. The Constant-growth DCF	29
	i. The Inputs	29
	c. The Multi-stage DCF	32
	i. Overview	32
	ii. Stage one	33
	iii. Stage two	33
	iv. Stage three	34
	v. Constraints on Long-term Growth Rates used in Stage Three	36
	vi. Preference for GDP Growth	45
	G. Tests of Reasonableness	46
	1. The CAPM	46
	2. Other Tests	48
	a. The “Rule of Thumb”	48
	b. Average Authorized Returns	48
	c. Equity Analysts	49

H.	Cost of Equity Compared to Return on Equity	53
I.	Conclusion.....	53
	Staff Expert/Witness: Shana Atkinson	54
VI.	Rate Base	54
A.	Plant in Service.....	54
1.	Plant in Service as of June 30, 2010.....	54
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	54
2.	Iatan 1 Adjustments.....	55
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	55
3.	Iatan 2 Adjustments.....	55
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	55
4.	Plum Point Adjustments.....	55
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	55
5.	Plant Adjustments: Allocation to Gas	55
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	55
B.	Depreciation Reserve	55
1.	Depreciation Reserve as of June 30, 2010	55
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	55
2.	Reserve Adjustments: Allocation to Gas	56
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	56
3.	Reserve Adjustments: Other.....	56
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	56
4.	Plant & Depreciation Reserve Adjustments: Capitalized Incentive Compensation	56
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	56
C.	Cash Working Capital (CWC)	56
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	58
D.	Revenue Lag.....	58
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	59
E.	Expense Lags.....	59
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	61
F.	Prepayments and Materials and Supplies.....	62
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	62
G.	Fuel Inventories.....	62
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	63
H.	Prepaid Pension Asset and FAS 87 and FAS 106 Regulatory Asset Trackers	64
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	64
I.	Customer Demand Programs Regulatory Asset.....	64
	Staff Experts/Witnesses: Amanda C. McMellen and Hojong Kang.....	64
J.	Amortization of Electric Plant.....	65
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	65
K.	Customer Deposits	65
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	65
L.	Customer Advances.....	65
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	66

M.	Accumulated Deferred Income Taxes (ADIT).....	66
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	66
N.	Vegetation Management Tracker Regulatory Asset	66
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	68
O.	Iatan and Plum Point Carrying Costs	68
1.	Iatan 1	68
	Staff Expert/Witness Amanda C. McMellen.....	68
2.	Iatan 2	69
	Staff Expert/Witness Amanda C. McMellen.....	69
3.	Plum Point.....	69
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	69
P.	SWPA Hydro Reimbursement	70
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	70
Q.	Joplin Tornado O&M Asset.....	70
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	70
VII.	Allocations	70
A.	Corporate Allocations	70
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	71
B.	Jurisdictional Demand Allocations	72
	Staff Expert/Witness: Alan J. Bax.....	73
C.	Jurisdictional Energy Allocations	73
	Staff Expert/Witness: Alan J. Bax.....	73
VIII.	Income Statement.....	74
A.	Rate Revenues	74
1.	Introduction	74
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	74
2.	Definitions.....	74
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	75
3.	The Development of Rate Revenue in this Case.....	75
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	75
4.	Regulatory Adjustments to Update Period Usage and Rate Revenue.....	75
a.	Update Period Adjustment	75
	Staff Experts/Witnesses: Robin Kliethermes and Seoung Joun Won	75
b.	Development of Weather Normalization Factors.....	76
	Staff Expert/Witness: Shawn E. Lange	76
c.	Weather Normal Variables.....	77
	Staff Expert/Witness: Seoung Joun Won	79
d.	Weather Normalization of Usage and Revenue	79
	Staff Expert/Witness: Seoung Joun Won	79
e.	Annualization for Rate Change.....	79
	Staff Expert/Witness: Non-weather sensitive classes: Robin Kliethermes	80
	Staff Expert/Witness: Weather sensitive classes: Seoung Joun Won.....	80
f.	365-Days Adjustment to Revenue.....	80
	Staff Expert/Witness: Non-weather sensitive classes: Robin Kliethermes	80
	Staff Expert/Witness: Weather sensitive classes: Seoung Joun Won.....	80

g.	Customer Growth (Annualization).....	80
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	81
h.	Missouri Large Power, Praxair and Non-Missouri Large Power Customer	
	Annualizations.....	81
	Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes	81
i.	Special Contract Revenue Imputation.....	82
	Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes	82
j.	Adjustments for Non-Missouri weather sensitive classes.....	82
	Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes	82
k.	Rate Switching	82
	Staff Expert/Witness: Non-weather sensitive classes: Robin Kliethermes	82
	Staff Expert/Witness: Weather sensitive classes: Seoung Joun Won.....	82
5.	Annualization of Excess Facility Charge Revenues	83
	Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes	83
6.	Other Revenues	83
a.	FAC Revenues.....	83
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	83
b.	Unbilled and Gross Receipts Revenues	83
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	83
c.	SO2 Allowances.....	84
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	84
d.	Renewable Energy Credits (REC).....	84
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	84
e.	Water Revenues.....	84
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	84
f.	Miscellaneous Revenues	85
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	85
B.	Off-System Sales and Transmission	85
1.	SPP Revenues.....	85
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	85
2.	SPP Expenses	85
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	86
3.	Off System Sales	86
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	86
C.	Fuel and Purchased Power	87
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	87
1.	Fixed Costs.....	87
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	87
a.	Fuel Adders	87
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	87
b.	Purchased Power – Capacity Charges.....	88
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	88
c.	Fuel Prices	88
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	88

i.	Coal Prices.....	88
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	89
ii.	Natural Gas Prices.....	89
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	89
iii.	Fuel Oil Prices.....	89
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	90
2.	Losses (Including FAC Filing Requirements).....	90
	Staff Expert/Witness: Alan J. Bax.....	91
3.	Fuel and Purchase Power Expense.....	91
a.	Variable Fuel Expense.....	91
	Staff Expert/Witness: David W. Elliott.....	92
i.	Capacity Contract Prices and Energy.....	92
	Staff Expert/Witness: David W. Elliott.....	92
ii.	Planned and Forced Outages.....	92
	Staff Expert/Witness: David W. Elliott.....	92
iii.	Normalized Net System Input.....	92
	Staff Expert/Witness: Shawn E. Lange.....	93
iv.	Hourly Purchase Power Prices.....	94
	Staff Expert/Witness: Erin L. Maloney.....	94
4.	Entergy Transmission Contract.....	94
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster.....	94
D.	Depreciation.....	95
1.	Purpose of Depreciation.....	95
2.	Analysis of Accumulated Reserve for Depreciation.....	96
3.	Asset Management.....	97
4.	Depreciation Rates.....	98
5.	Depreciation Reserve.....	99
6.	Asbury Unit Train Concerns.....	100
7.	Recommendations.....	101
	Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Robinett.....	102
E.	Payroll and Benefits.....	102
1.	Payroll, Payroll Taxes and 401(k).....	102
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	103
2.	Incentive Compensation.....	103
a.	Management Incentive Compensation Plan (MIP).....	103
b.	Lightning Bolts.....	104
c.	Equity Incentive Compensation.....	104
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	105
3.	Payroll Benefits.....	105
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	105
4.	FAS 87 and FAS 88 Pension Costs.....	105
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	107
5.	FAS 106 – Other Post Retirement Benefit Costs (OPEBs).....	107
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	108
6.	Supplemental Executive Retirement Plan (SERP).....	108
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	108

F.	Maintenance Normalization Adjustments	108
1.	Iatan	109
2.	Asbury	109
3.	Riverton	109
4.	State Line Combined Cycle (SLCC) and State Line Common	109
5.	State Line 1 and Energy Center 1 and 2	109
6.	Operations and Maintenance (O&M) Expenses for Iatan 2, Iatan Common, and Plum Point	110
	Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster	111
G.	Other Non-Labor Expenses	111
1.	Customer Deposit Interest Expense	111
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	111
2.	Property Tax Expense	111
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe	112
3.	Franchise Taxes	112
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	112
4.	Amortization Expenses	113
a.	Amortization of Electric Plant	113
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	113
b.	Amortization of Stock Issuance Costs	113
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	113
c.	Amortization of Ice Storm Costs	113
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	114
5.	Iatan Carrying Costs Amortization	114
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	114
6.	Demand Side Management	114
a.	Background and Status of DSM	114
	Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers	116
b.	Empire's DSM Cost Recovery Mechanism	116
	Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers	117
c.	DSM Cost Recovery	117
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen	117
d.	MEEIA	117
	Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers	118
e.	Empire's Chapter 22 and MEEIA Filings	118
	Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers	119
7.	Low Income Weatherization	120
a.	Staff Recommendations	120
b.	Program Design and Development	120
c.	Program Evaluation	121
d.	Conclusion	121
	Staff Expert/Witness: Henry E. Warren, PhD	122
8.	Current and Deferred Income Tax	122
a.	Current Income Taxes	122
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison	123

b.	Deferred Income Taxes	124
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	124
c.	State Income Tax Flow-Through	125
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	125
9.	Regulatory Plan Amortization Impacts	125
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	125
10.	Insurance Expense.....	126
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	126
11.	Bad Debt Expense	126
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	126
12.	Postage	126
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	126
13.	PSC Assessment and Rate Case Expense	126
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	128
14.	Injuries and Damages and Workers' Compensation	128
	Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe.....	128
15.	Advertising Expense	128
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	129
16.	Outside Services.....	129
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	129
17.	Dues and Donations	129
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	130
18.	EEI Dues	130
	Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green	131
19.	Tree Trimming Expense.....	131
	Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison.....	132
20.	SWPA Amortization	132
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	132
21.	Banking Fees.....	132
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	133
22.	Lease Expense	133
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	133
23.	Pay Station Fees	133
	Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen.....	133
24.	Tornado AAO Amortization	133
	Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin.....	134
IX.	Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC)	134
A.	Recommendation.....	134
1.	History.....	135
2.	Continuation of FAC.....	137
3.	Sharing Mechanism of FAC.....	140
4.	Base Energy Cost Per kWh.....	143
5.	Changes to FAC Tariff Sheet Terminology	144
6.	Additional Reporting Requirements.....	145
	Staff Expert/Witness: Matthew J. Barnes.....	145

B.	Heat Rate Testing Review	145
	Staff Expert/Witness: Daniel I. Beck	146
X.	Miscellaneous	146
A.	Energy Independence and Security Act (EISA).....	146
1.	IRP Docket	149
2.	Rate Design Docket.....	150
3.	Smart Grid Docket	152
	Staff Expert/Witness: Natelle Dietrich	153
B.	Smart Grid Update	153
	Staff Expert/Witness: Randy S. Gross.....	156
C.	Light Emitting Diode (LED) Street and Area Lighting	156
	Appendices:.....	157

COST OF SERVICE REPORT

I. Executive Summary

The Staff (“Staff”) of the Missouri Public Service Commission (“Commission” or “PSC”) has conducted a review in Case No. ER-2012-0345 of all cost of service components (capital structure and return on rate base, rate base, depreciation expense and operating expenses) which comprise The Empire District Electric Company’s (“Empire’s” or “Company’s”) Missouri jurisdictional revenue requirement. This audit was performed in response to Empire’s application to increase its Missouri jurisdictional permanent retail rates by approximately \$30.7 million, exclusive of applicable gross receipts, sales, franchise or occupational fees or taxes, filed on July 6, 2012. Empire also filed a request for an interim rate increase, which the Commission has rejected.

The Staff’s revenue requirement audit of Empire is based upon a **test year** of the twelve months ending March 30, 2012. Staff is using an **update period** ending June 30, 2012. Major elements of the revenue requirement calculation for Empire were measured through June 30, 2012, in Staff’s case. Staff’s audit results for Empire at the high end of its return on equity range (ROE) of 9.50% would be a rate increase of \$13,817,579.

Impact of Staff’s Revenue Requirement on Each Retail Rate Customer Class

The impact of Staff’s recommended revenue requirement for each retail rate customer class will be proposed in Staff’s class cost of service and rate design testimony that is to be filed on December 13, 2012.

A. Major Issues

The following are the major differences in traditional revenue requirement that exist between Staff and Empire based on their respective direct filings. A brief explanation of each item follows:

Return on Equity (ROE) – Staff has recommended a 9.5% ROE at the high end. Empire is requesting a 10.6% ROE. This issue is addressed in detail in the Section V of this Report.

Depreciation - The Company requested an overall increase in Empire’s authorized depreciation rates. Empire also seeks an amortization of an alleged depreciation reserve

1 deficiency associated with the planned retirement of its Riverton 7 and 8 generating units. Staff
2 has recommended changes in Empire's current authorized rates, but is not recommending any
3 accelerated depreciation or amortizations concerning the Riverton generating units. Staff has
4 also made adjustments to the depreciation reserve to stopped depreciation, sale proceeds
5 (salvage) and less income/expense from the Asbury unit train.

6 **Transmission Expense** – Staff has calculated Empire's transmission expense based upon
7 the most current 12 months of historical transmission expenses incurred by Empire and any
8 known and measureable increases to be charged to Empire by the Southwest Power Pool (SPP).
9 Empire is requesting additional transmission expense based upon projected increases in the SPP
10 transmission rates.

11 **Ice Storm Amortizations** – Staff has not included any of the ice storm amortizations in
12 its direct case. The January 2007 ice storm was fully amortized as of January 2012 and the
13 December 2007 ice storm will be fully amortized as of December 31, 2012.

14 There are various other issues between Staff and Empire based upon their respective
15 direct filings which appear to be of lower dollar magnitude. These issues are discussed in this
16 Report as well.

17 **B. Regulatory Trackers**

18 The following are tracking mechanisms which the Company requests creating,
19 continuing, or ending in its direct filing. While the trackers do not have an immediate direct
20 effect on the revenue requirement, they may impact future rate cases and future revenue
21 requirements. A brief explanation of each item follows:

22 **Vegetation Management Tracker** – Empire requests to use 2013 budget figures in
23 setting base rates to recover vegetation management expenses, and Empire also requests to end
24 its current vegetation management tracker. Empire requests that if the Commission does not use
25 the budgeted expenses for vegetation management to set rates, that the tracker for this item
26 continue. Because the vegetation management costs do not appear to have stabilized yet, Staff
27 recommends continuing the tracker and using actual vegetation management expenditures as the
28 base in this proceeding.

1 **SPP Transmission Tracker** – Empire is requesting use of a tracker for its Southwest
2 Power Pool (SPP) transmission expenses, which it asserts are expected to rapidly increase in the
3 future. Staff has not included a SPP Transmission tracker in its direct recommendation.

4 **Iatan and Plum Point O&M Tracker** – Empire requests to continue the expense
5 trackers for the Iatan and Plum Point O&M expenses since the units are new and there has been
6 little operating history to determine ongoing expense levels. Staff agrees with the Company that
7 the tracker should continue.

8 **Pension and OPEBS Tracker** – Staff recommends continuation of the pension and
9 OPEB trackers that were reauthorized in Empire’s previous rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0004.

10 **C. Use of Budgeted or Projected Expenses**

11 Empire’s direct filing included many expenses and rate base items that were calculated
12 based on budgeted or projected information, instead of relying on test year or normalized levels.
13 Staff’s case does not include any budgeted or projected information, because it is not known and
14 measurable. Staff recommends true-up of several rate base and expense items in this case as of
15 December 31, 2012. Staff’s true-up recommendation is addressed in Section III of this report.
16 The following is a list of items of some of the items in which the Company has used budgeted
17 information in its direct case while Staff has used known and measureable information in this
18 direct filing:

- 19 Plant
- 20 Accumulated Depreciation Reserve
- 21 Accumulated Deferred Income Tax
- 22 Fuel and Purchased Power Expense
- 23 Healthcare Expense
- 24 SPP Transmission Expense
- 25 Pension and OPEB Expense
- 26 Vegetation Management Expense
- 27 DSM Program Expense
- 28 ERP Maintenance Expense
- 29 O & M Expense
- 30 Property Tax Expense
- 31 Rate Case Expense

32 **II. Background of Empire**

33 Empire is a Kansas corporation providing electrical utility services in Missouri, Kansas,
34 Arkansas, and Oklahoma. Empire also provides water utility services and an affiliated company

1 operates a natural gas distribution business, both in Missouri. As of June 30, 2012, Empire
2 served approximately 167,213 retail electric customers throughout its system of which
3 approximately 148,323 are Missouri customers.

4 In 2006, the Commission approved Empire's acquisition of the Missouri natural gas
5 distribution operations of Aquila, Inc. ("Aquila"). The gas distribution business is operated by
6 Empire through its wholly owned subsidiary, The Empire District Gas Company.

7 Empire also provides non-regulated fiber optics services through its wholly-owned
8 subsidiary, EDE Holdings, Inc.

9 Empire last sought to change its Missouri jurisdictional electric retail rates in Case
10 No. ER-2011-0004. Through its Order dated June 1, 2011 in that proceeding, the Commission
11 granted Empire a total net increase in rates of \$18,685,000.

12 On October 1, 2012, Empire filed an application to Modify its Fuel Adjustment
13 Clause (FAC) rates. The Commission issued an order on November 15, 2012, approving the
14 new rates to be effective December 1, 2012. Staff has rebased the FAC as a part of this case
15 although the FAC rates will not reset to zero until the next Cost Adjustment Factor case
16 following the effective dates of rates in this case. The change in rates for Empire recommended
17 in the Staff's direct filing in this proceeding is based on the most recent available fuel
18 information, which includes \$8,640,992 currently being collected pursuant to Empire's FAC.

19 **III. Test Year/Update Period/True-Up**

20 The purpose of an update period is to establish a cut-off point to which major elements of
21 a utility's revenue requirement are to be updated, beyond the test year, for inclusion in Staff's
22 and other parties' direct cases. In contrast, a true-up is a re-audit and update of major elements
23 of a utility's revenue requirement beyond the end of the ordered test year and update period.
24 When ordered, true-ups involve the filing of additional set of testimony and the scheduling of
25 additional evidentiary hearings ordered by the Commission.

26 Empire filed its case based upon a March 31, 2012, test year. The Commission ordered a
27 test year based upon twelve months ending March 31, 2012, with an update period to reflect
28 known and measureable changes through June 30, 2012. The Commission also ordered a true-up
29 period through December 31, 2012.

1 For purposes of the true-up audit, Staff will update through December 31, 2012 the
2 following items: plant in service; depreciation reserve, other rate base components;
3 payroll expense; payroll-related benefits; fuel and purchased power costs; depreciation and
4 amortization expense; rate case expense; property taxes; related income tax effects; the customer
5 growth annualization for revenues, SPP transmission revenues and expenses, and rate of
6 return/cost of capital.

7 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin, Sections I, II, and III*

8 **IV. Economic Considerations**

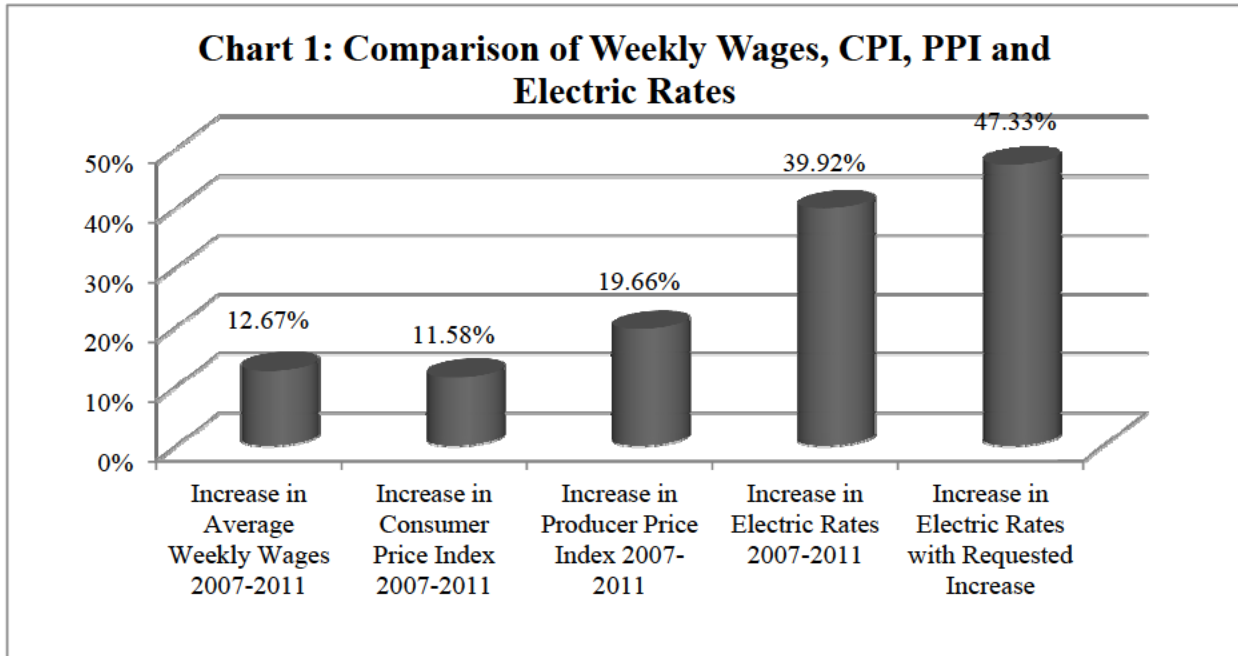
9 As described below, Missouri and specifically the counties¹ in the Empire service area
10 have experienced challenging economic times since 2007 due to the recession and a slow
11 recovery. Chart 1 provides a comparison of the increase in average weekly wages, Consumer
12 Price Index (“CPI”), Producer Price Index (“PPI”) ² and electric rates for counties within
13 Empire’s Missouri service area.

14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25 *Continued on next page*

¹ According to the minimum fling requirements submitted to the Commission, Empire serves 16 counties in Missouri: Barry, Barton, Cedar, Christian, Dade, Dallas, Greene, Hickory, Jasper, Lawrence, McDonald, Newton, Polk, St. Clair, Stone and Taney Counties.

² The Producer Price Index for Industrial Commodities includes: textile products and apparel, hides, skins, leather and related products, fuels and related products and power, chemicals and allied products, rubber and plastic products, lumber and wood products, pulp, paper and allied products, metals and metal products, machinery and equipment, furniture and household durables, nonmetallic mineral products and transportation equipment.

1



2

3 Empire’s service area includes counties in Kansas, Arkansas, Oklahoma, and Missouri,
 4 with approximately 89% of the electric customers residing in Missouri.³ The data compiled
 5 in Chart 1 - Chart 9 and in Table 1 and 2 only include the Missouri counties of Empire’s
 6 service area.

7 From 2007 to 2011 the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area experienced a 12.67%
 8 increase in average weekly wages. This increase was slightly higher than the overall Missouri
 9 compounded increase in average weekly wages of 11.63%. During that same time period the
 10 Consumer Price Index (“CPI”) increased 11.58% in the Missouri counties served by Empire;
 11 while Empire’s electric rates increased 39.92%. These rate increases accumulated to a total
 12 revenue increase of approximately \$117 million for Empire, shown in Table 1.

13

14

15

16

17

Continued on next page

³ Source: Direct Testimony of Company witness Brad Beecher.

Table 1: Empire Rate Case History 2007-2011

Case Number	Effective Date	Dollar Value	Percent Change
ER-2006-0315	December 14, 2007	\$29,300,000	9.96%
ER-2008-0093	August 23, 2008	\$22,040,395	6.70%
ER-2010-0130	September 10, 2010	\$46,800,000	13.90%
ER-2011-0004	June 15, 2011	\$18,685,000	4.70%
Total Dollars		\$116,825,395	
Total Compounded Increase			39.92%

2

3 During this same time, however, purchasers of industrial commodities, such as Empire,
4 have also experienced inflationary pressure, illustrated by an average 19.66% increase in the PPI
5 for Industrial Commodities from 2007 to 2011.⁴

6 Based on an update period ended June 2012, trued-up through December 31, 2012,
7 Empire is currently requesting an increase of \$22.1 million in their revenue requirement which
8 amounts to an additional 5.3% increase over current rates, after normalizing for revenues
9 collected pursuant to Empire's Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC).⁵

10 The increase in average weekly wages for counties in the Empire service area is less than
11 one-half of the increase in electric rates from 2007-2011 and less than one-third of the increase in
12 rates if the Company received its requested 5.3%. Although average weekly wages are
13 increasing the cost of living as reflected by the CPI is increasing, decreasing the positive impact
14 of the increase in average weekly wages.

15 Furthermore, in the second quarter of 2012 the cost of living utility index⁶ for Missouri
16 was 103.12. This indicates that general utility expenses constitute a higher percentage of a

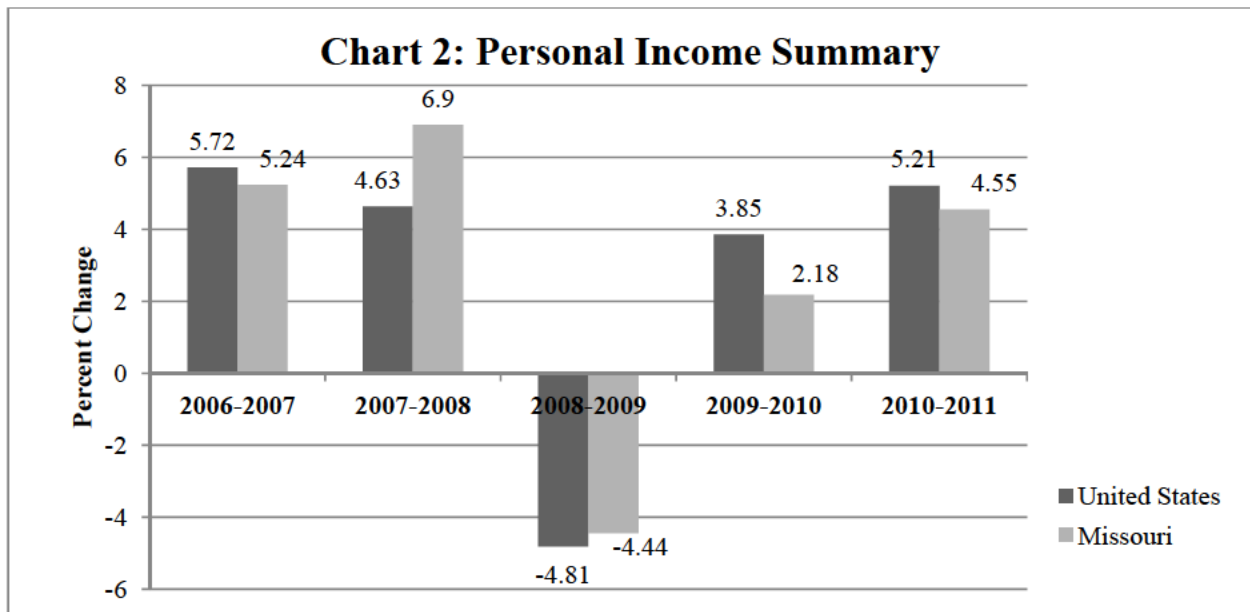
⁴ Detailed information on Empire's expenditures and revenues can be found later in the Staff's Cost-of-Service Report.

⁵ Per Company witness Kelly Walters direct testimony the overall requested increase is \$30.7 million or a 7.6% increase, however, after the FAC is normalized the net increase is 22.1 million or a 5.3% increase in rates.

⁶ Source: Missouri Economic Research and Information Center ("MERIC") and The Council for Community & Economic Research – 2nd Quarter 2012. The cost of living composite index represents indices for grocery items, housing, utilities, transportation, health care and misc. services. The utility index includes electric, natural gas and telephone services.

1 Missouri resident's living expenses than the average U.S. resident. The U.S. average is an
 2 average of the participating urban areas in that quarter and is the "base" value set at 100 for
 3 comparison. The Springfield, MO and Joplin, MO Metropolitan Statistical Areas ("MSAs")⁷ are
 4 strikingly different with a cost of living utility index of 88.79 and 118.37 respectively. The
 5 difference between the two MSAs could be explained by the base rates of the utility used to set
 6 the index value, which is the utility that has 70% of the market or the two utilities that have the
 7 largest market share.⁸ For example, the Springfield, MO MSA is served by Empire as well as the
 8 City of Springfield utilities; whereas the Joplin, MO MSA is only two counties and largely
 9 served by Empire.

10 According to the Current Economic Conditions in the Eighth Federal Reserve District
 11 report from the Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis,⁹ Missouri's economic recovery has been
 12 slower compared to the nation in personal income and economic activity. Chart 2 illustrates this
 13 through a comparison of personal income between the United States and Missouri, based on data
 14 obtained from the Bureau of Economic Analysis.
 15



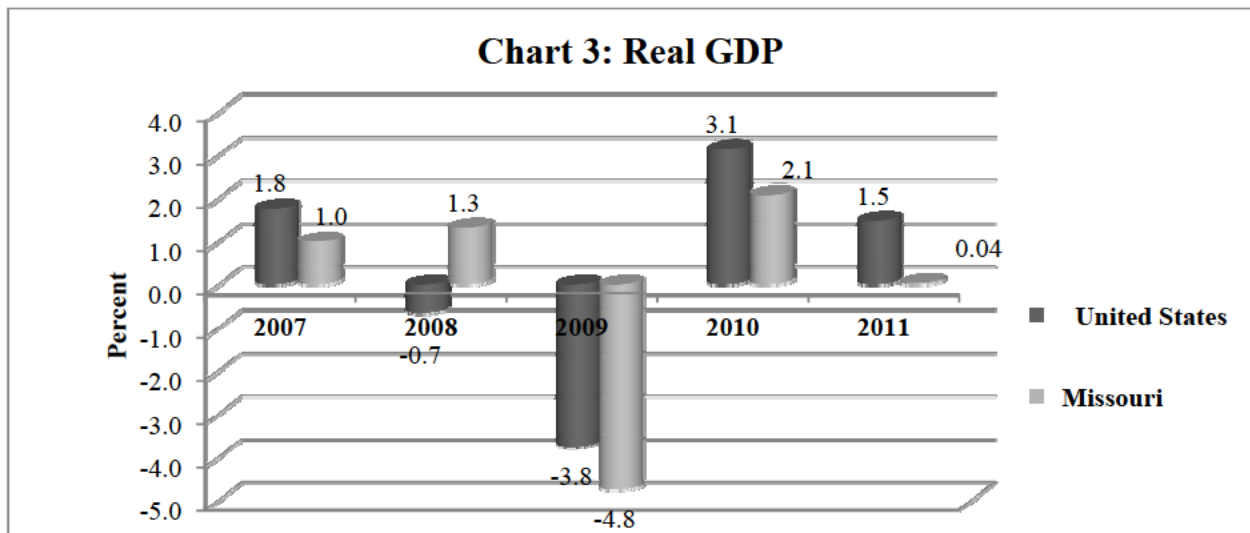
⁷ The Joplin, MO MSA consists of Jasper and Newton Counties and the Springfield, MO MSA consists of Christian, Dallas, Greene, Polk and Webster Counties. Webster County is not in the Empire's Missouri service area.

⁸ Source: ACCRA Cost of Living Index Manual, Published by the Council for Community and Economic Research (C2ER)

⁹ The Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis' Current Economic Conditions in the Eighth Federal Reserve District; June, 2012 and September, 2012 report included state and national level data as well as MSA level data for the St. Louis area. The only information used from the report was the national and state comparisons.

1 This data shows that between 2010 and 2011, Missouri experienced a percentage change
2 of positive 4.55% in personal income, while the nation experienced a percentage change of
3 positive 5.21%.

4 The Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis, using data from the Federal Reserve Bank of
5 Philadelphia, also reported that Missouri's coincident index,¹⁰ as of June 2012, is at 94.4% of its
6 pre-recession level where the nation is at 101.2% of its pre-recession level. Missouri's lowest
7 level of economic activity was reported at 91.9% of pre-recession levels while the U.S. only
8 dropped to 95.3% of its pre-recession level. As of September 2012, Missouri is still below its
9 previous peak of economic activity which occurred in December 2007. Missouri also fell behind
10 the nation in Gross Domestic Product¹¹ ("GDP") growth in 2010 and 2011, illustrated in Chart 3.
11



12
13 Chart 3, shows that Missouri's real GDP¹² only increased 0.04% in 2011, while that of
14 the nation grew 1.5% in 2011 compared to the previous year. In 2010, Missouri's real GDP grew
15 less than the nation's real GDP of 2.1% and 3.1%, respectively. Growth in real GDP occurred in
16 2010 after Missouri's real GDP declined by 4.8% in 2009, compared to the nation's real GDP

¹⁰ The Federal Reserve Bank of Philadelphia's coincident index is a combination of payroll employment, nominal wages and salaries, unemployment rate and average hours worked in the manufacturing sector to give a single measure of economic performance.

¹¹ Source: Bureau of Economic Analysis ("BEA")

¹² Advance 2011 real GDP by State statistics and revised 1997-2010 statistics were released on June 5th, 2012 by the Bureau of Economic Analysis.

1 decline of 3.8%. The personal income data, the coincident index data and the real GDP data
2 suggests that Missouri is experiencing a slower recovery than the nation.

3 As explained below, the Missouri residents and businesses in the Empire service area are
4 recovering from the longest and worst recession since the Great Depression¹³ on lower than the
5 national average weekly wage and lower than the national average per capita personal income.
6 Communities in Empire's four-state service area are relatively small, as described by Company
7 witness Brad Beecher, with only 29 of the 121 incorporated communities having more than
8 1,500 people and 10 communities with a population over 5,000 people. Joplin, Missouri is the
9 largest city in the service area with a population of approximately 49,000.¹⁴ In May of 2011,
10 Joplin was hit by an F-5 tornado that destroyed many homes and businesses in and around
11 Joplin. However, since the tornado approximately two-thirds of the 7,500 homes that were
12 damaged have received building permits, 420 of 530 businesses that were damaged have
13 reopened, 28 businesses have indicated they will reopen and 28 new businesses have opened.
14 Lastly, 1,181 housing units are planning to be completed by early spring 2013.¹⁵

15 Depending on when data is collected and released from the Bureau of Labor Statistics
16 and the Bureau of Economic Analysis, the information described below may not show the impact
17 of the May 2011 tornado. For example, the counties in Empire's Missouri service area, on
18 average, peaked in 2009 with a higher percentage of mortgage debt delinquency than the state
19 average, as shown in Chart 4.

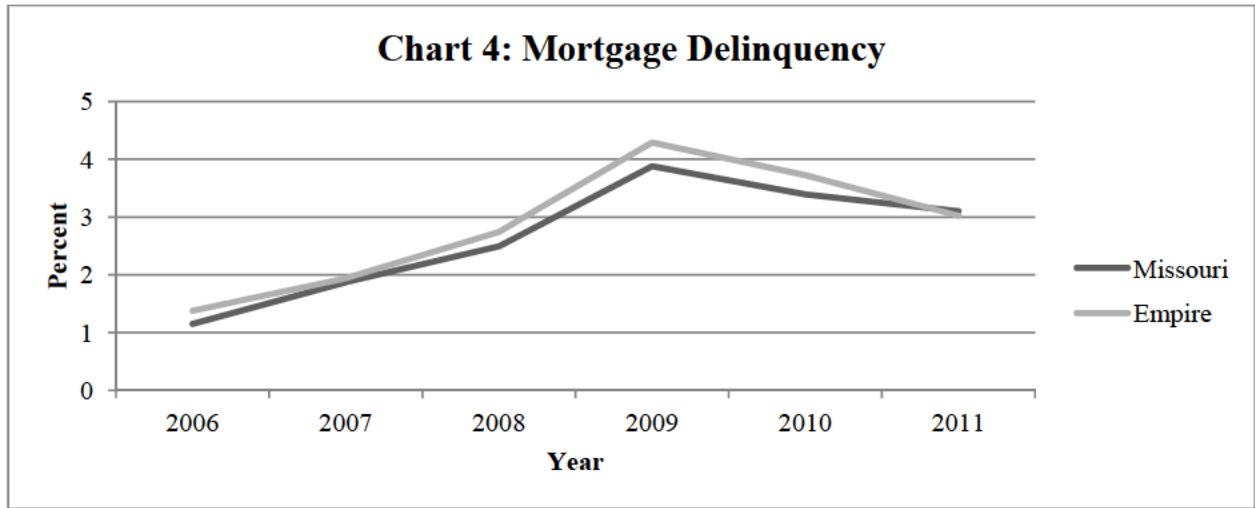
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28 *Continued on next page*

¹³ The Economic Report of the President, Chapter 1, Federal Reserve Bank of St. Louis.

¹⁴ Source: Direct Testimony of Company witness Brad Beecher.

¹⁵ Source: Interim Rebuttal Testimony of Staff witness Shawn E. Lange

1



2

3 The percentage of mortgage debt delinquency in the Missouri counties of Empire’s
 4 service area decreased slightly below the Missouri average in 2011, which may be due to the
 5 tornado, but it is difficult to determine the exact cause of the decrease. The values in Chart 4
 6 can be interpreted as the percent of mortgage debt balance that is 90+ days delinquent.¹⁶ Of
 7 the counties¹⁷ in Empire’s Missouri service area, McDonald County had the highest percent
 8 of mortgage debt balance 90+ days delinquent at 4.99% in the fourth quarter of 2011 followed
 9 by Taney County at 4.77%. Newton County reported the lowest percent of mortgage
 10 delinquency at 1.96%.

11 The counties in Empire’s Missouri service area experienced a lower unemployment rate¹⁸
 12 than the nation and the state in 2008, 2009, 2010 and 2011, shown in Chart 5.

13

14

15

16

17

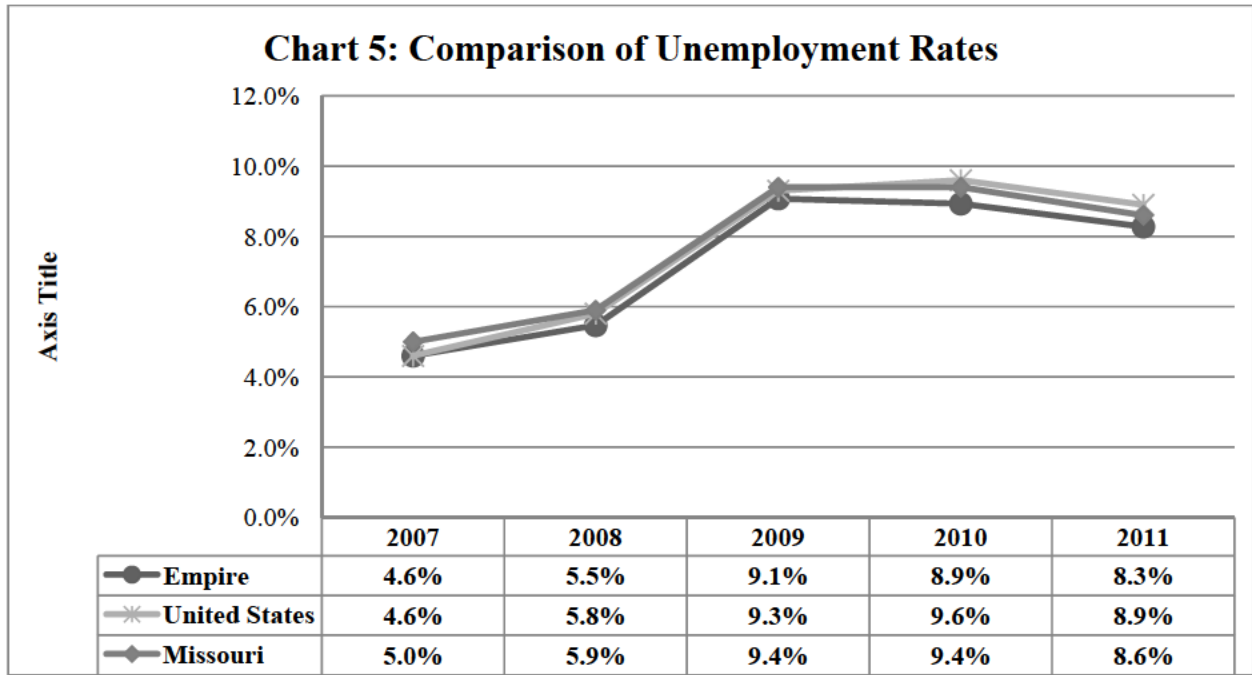
Continued on next page

¹⁶ Source: Federal Reserve Bank of New York, Consumer Credit Panel, 90+ days delinquent is considered seriously delinquent and in the foreclosure process.

¹⁷ The Federal Reserve Bank of New York – Consumer Credit Panel, “only includes counties with an estimated population of at least 10,000 consumers with credit reports in the 4th quarter 2011.” This includes 77 of the 115 counties in Missouri and 12 of 16 counties in the Empire service area.

¹⁸ Source: Bureau of Labor Statistics, Local Area Unemployment Statistics.

1



2

3

4

5

6

7

Although the unemployment rate seems to be decreasing in 2011 for the Empire service area, as a whole, all of the counties that Empire serves in Missouri had higher unemployment rates in 2011 than in pre-recession 2007. Currently, in September of 2012 the unemployment rates have decreased to 6.9% for Missouri, 7.8% for the U.S. and, as a whole, the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area had an unemployment rate of 5.6%.¹⁹

8

9

Chart 6, illustrates median household income based on data from the Missouri Economic Research and Information Center (“MERIC”).

10

11

12

13

14

15

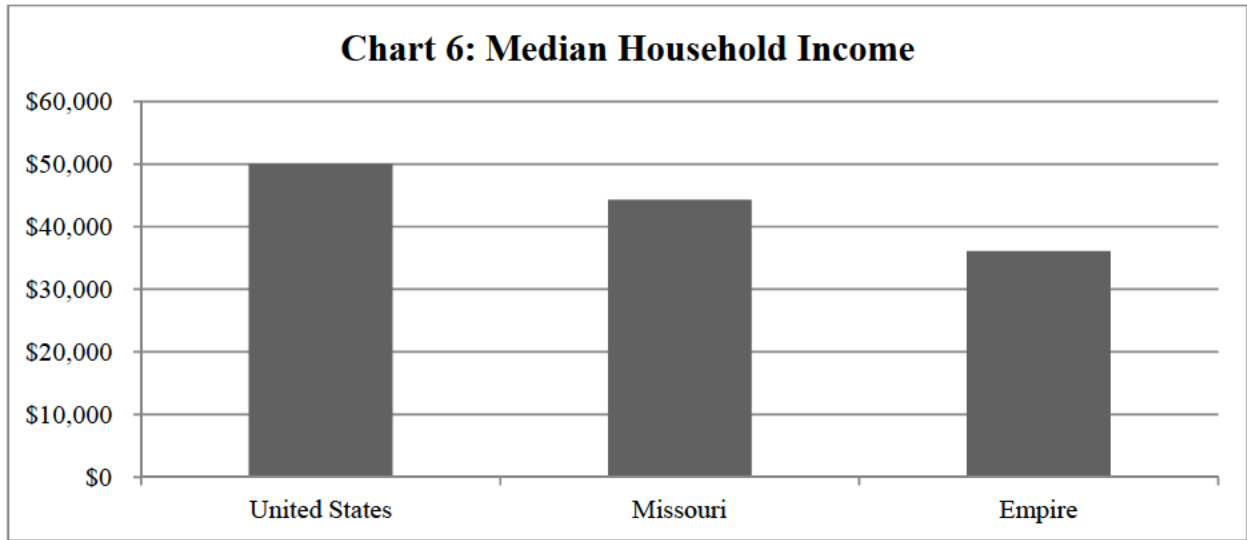
16

17

Continued on next page

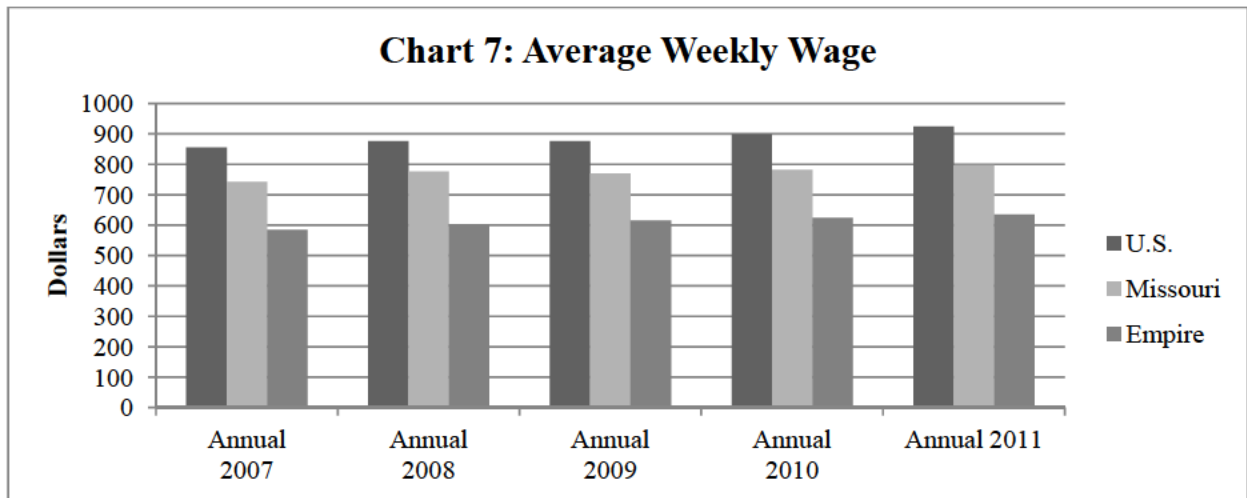
¹⁹ Unemployment rates for September 2012 are still preliminary and will probably be revised as more information becomes available.

1



2

3 On average, the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area fell below the national and
 4 state median household income levels in 2010.²⁰ The average weekly wage²¹ for the counties in
 5 Empire’s Missouri service area also fell below the national and state averages, shown in Chart 7.



6

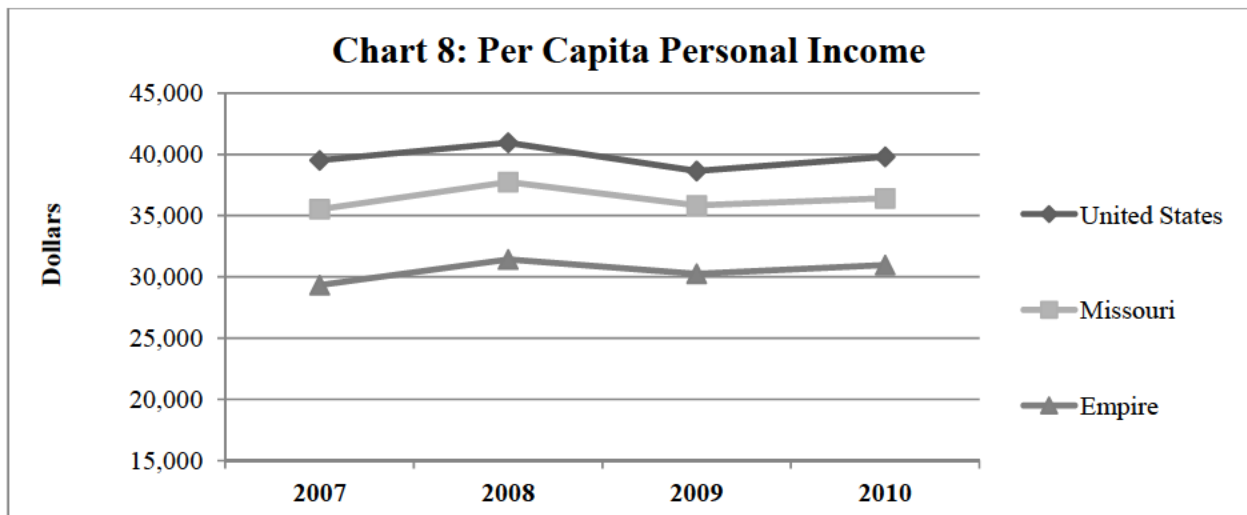
7 In 2011, all of the sixteen counties served by Empire in Missouri were below the national
 8 and state average weekly wages of \$924 and \$797, respectfully. The highest average weekly
 9 wage of the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area was \$690 reported for Greene County,
 10 approximately \$234 less than the national average weekly wage. The median average weekly

²⁰ New median household income estimates will be released in December 2012.

²¹ Source: Bureau of Labor Statistics: Quarterly Census of Employment and Wages, Average Weekly Wage 2007-2011. Per Bureau of Labor Statistics, “annual average weekly wage values are calculated by dividing total annual wages by the average of the twelve monthly employment levels and dividing the result by fifty-two.”

1 wage in 2011, for the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area was \$518. This can be
2 interpreted as the average weekly wage in 50% of the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area
3 was below \$518, and 50% was above. Again, it is important to note that the communities in
4 Empire’s Missouri service area are fairly small, and although Empire serves Greene County they
5 do not serve the City of Springfield or the southeast corner of the county. According to the
6 U.S. Census Bureau, the City of Springfield, alone, has approximately 160,000 people.

7 In 2010, the per capita personal income^{22&23} level for the counties served by Empire in
8 Missouri was \$30,962, which is approximately 18% lower than the state average of \$36,406 and
9 28% lower than the national per capita personal income level of \$39,791, shown in Chart 8.



11

12 Among the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area, Greene County reported the
13 highest per capita personal income level of \$35,362, but it is still lower than the state and
14 national averages. In 2011, Missouri reported a per capita personal income level of \$37,969
15 which fell below the national per capita personal income level of \$41,560. However, this was the
16 first time the state and the nation experienced a per capita personal income level that surpassed
17 the 2008 levels by approximately 1% and 1.5%, respectfully.

18 Although, the counties in Empire’s Missouri service area experience a lower
19 unemployment rate than Missouri and the nation, they also earn below average per capita

²² Source: Bureau of Economic Analysis, Local Area Personal Income data for 2011 will not be available until November 26th, 2012.

²³ Per capita personal income is calculated as total personal income divided by total midyear population.

1 personal income and average weekly wages. Using data from the Energy Information
 2 Administration (EIA), in 2011 a Missouri residential customer served by Empire pays more
 3 per kWh, than other residential customers supplied by investor owned utilities in Missouri,
 4 shown in Table 2.
 5

Table 2: Average Retail Price Comparisons 2011

Entity	State	All Sectors	Residential	Commercial	Industrial	Transportation
		Average Retail Price (cents/kWh)	Average Retail Price (cents/kWh)	Average Retail Price (cents/kWh)	Average Retail Price (cents/kWh)	Average Retail Price (cents/kWh)
Empire District Electric Co	MO	10.11	11.29	10.05	7.73	
KCP&L Greater Missouri Operations Co.	MO	8.84	10.39	8.21	6.13	
Kansas City Power & Light Co	MO	8.67	10.52	8.39	6.28	
Union Electric Co - (MO)	MO	7.51	9.17	7.39	5.04	6.90
Missouri		8.32	9.75	8.04	5.85	6.90
United States		9.90	11.72	10.23	6.82	10.46

6
 7 In addition, Empire’s cents per kWh for all sectors is 10.11¢ and is actually higher than
 8 the national average of 9.90 cents per kWh. It is important to note that average cents per kWh is
 9 calculated by taking total revenues²⁴ divided by total consumption or kWh and it does not
 10 represent a specific tariffed rate.

11 *Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes*

12 V. Rate of Return

13 A. Introduction

14 An essential ingredient of the cost-of-service ratemaking formula is the rate of return
 15 (“ROR”), which is designed to provide a utility with a return of the costs required to secure debt
 16 and equity financing. This ROR is equal to the utility’s weighted average cost of capital
 17 (“WACC”), which is calculated by multiplying each component ratio of the appropriate capital
 18 structure by its cost and then summing the results. While the proportion and cost of most
 19 components of the capital structure are a matter of record, the cost of common equity (“COE”)

²⁴ Total revenues may include customer charges, demand charges, energy charges and energy efficiency charges.

1 must be determined through expert analysis. Staff’s expert financial analyst, Shana Atkinson,
 2 has estimated Empire’s COE by applying well-respected and widely-used methodologies to data
 3 derived from a carefully-assembled group of comparable companies. Staff then considered the
 4 COE, net of any risk adjustments, together with other capital component information as of
 5 June 30, 2012, to develop its recommended ROR for Empire, as follows:
 6

Capital Component	Percentage of Capital	Embedded Cost	Weighted Cost of Capital Using Common Equity Return of:		
			<u>8.50%</u>	<u>9.00%</u>	<u>9.50%</u>
Common Stock Equity	51.06%	-----	4.34%	4.59%	4.85%
Preferred Stock	0.00%	0.00%	0.00%	0.00%	0.00%
Long-Term Debt	48.94%	5.91%	2.89%	2.89%	2.89%
Short-Term Debt	<u>0.00%</u>	0.00%	<u>0.00%</u>	<u>0.00%</u>	<u>0.00%</u>
Total	100.00%		7.23%	7.49%	7.74%

7
 8 As contained in the above table, Staff recommends, based upon its expert analysis, a
 9 return on common equity (“ROE”) range of 8.50% to 9.50%, mid-point 9.00%, and an overall
 10 ROR of 7.23% to 7.74%, mid-point 7.49%. Staff recommends that the Commission authorize a
 11 ROE of 9.50% based on the high-end of its recommended ROE range due to past concerns
 12 about Staff’s estimates being too low. The details of Staff’s analysis and recommendations
 13 are presented in attached Appendix 2, Schedules 1-24. Staff’s workpapers will be provided to
 14 the parties at the time of filing Staff’s Cost of Service Report. Staff will make any source
 15 documents of specific interest available upon the request of any party to this case or upon the
 16 Commission’s request.

17 **B. Analytical Parameters**

18 The determination of a fair rate of return is guided by principles of economic and
 19 financial theory and by certain minimum Constitutional standards. Investor-owned public
 20 utilities such as Empire are private property that the state may not confiscate without
 21 appropriate compensation. The Constitution requires, therefore, that utility rates set by the
 22 government must allow a reasonable opportunity for the shareholders to earn a fair return on

1 their investment. The United States Supreme Court has described the minimum characteristics
2 of a Constitutionally-acceptable ROR in two frequently-cited cases.²⁵ In *Bluefield Water Works*
3 & *Improvement Co. v. Public Service Commission of West Virginia*, the Court stated:²⁶

4 A public utility is entitled to such rates as will permit it to earn a return on
5 the value of the property which it employs for the convenience of the
6 public equal to that generally being made at the same time and in the same
7 general part of the country on investments in other business undertakings
8 which are attended by corresponding risks and uncertainties; but it has no
9 constitutional right to profits such as are realized or anticipated in highly
10 profitable enterprises or speculative ventures. The return should be
11 reasonably sufficient to assure confidence in the financial soundness of the
12 utility and should be adequate, under efficient and economical
13 management, to maintain and support its credit and enable it to raise the
14 money necessary for the proper discharge of its public duties. A rate of
15 return may be reasonable at one time and become too high or too low by
16 changes affecting opportunities for investment, the money market and
17 business conditions generally.

18 Similarly, in the later of the two cases, *Federal Power Commission v. Hope Natural Gas*
19 *Co.*, the Court stated:²⁷

20 ‘[R]egulation does not insure that the business shall produce net
21 revenues.’ But such considerations aside, the investor interest has a
22 legitimate concern with the financial integrity of the company whose rates
23 are being regulated. From the investor or company point of view it is
24 important that there be enough revenue not only for operating expenses
25 but also for the capital costs of the business. These include service on the
26 debt and dividends on the stock. By that standard the return to the equity
27 owner should be commensurate with returns on investments in other
28 enterprises having corresponding risks. That return, moreover, should be
29 sufficient to assure confidence in the financial integrity of the enterprise,
30 so as to maintain its credit and to attract capital.

31 From these two decisions, Staff derives and applies the following principles to guide it in
32 recommending a fair and reasonable ROR:

- 33 1. A return consistent with returns of investments of comparable risk;
- 34 2. A return sufficient to assure confidence in the utility’s financial integrity; and
- 35 3. A return that allows the utility to attract capital.

²⁵ *Federal Power Commission v. Hope Natural Gas Co.*, 320 U.S. 591, 64 S.Ct. 281, 88 L.Ed. 333 (1943);
Bluefield Water Works & Improvement Co. v. Public Service Commission of West Virginia, 262 U.S. 679, 43 S. Ct.
675, 67 L. Ed. 1176 (1923)

²⁶ 262 U.S. 679, 692-693, 43 S. Ct. 675, 679, 67 L.Ed. 1176.

²⁷ 320 U.S. 591, 603, 64 S.Ct. 281, 288, 88 L.Ed. 333, 345 (1943).

1 Embodied in these three principles is the economic theory of the opportunity cost of
2 investment. The opportunity cost of investment is the return that investors forego in order
3 to invest in similar risk investment opportunities which will vary depending on market and
4 business conditions.

5 The methodologies of financial analysis have advanced greatly since the *Bluefield* and
6 *Hope* decisions.²⁸ Additionally, today's utilities compete for capital in a global market rather
7 than a local market. Nonetheless, the parameters defined in those cases are readily met using
8 current methods and theory. The principle of the commensurate return is based on the concept of
9 risk. Financial theory holds that the return an investor may expect is reflective of the degree of
10 risk inherent in the investment, risk being a measure of the likelihood that an investment will not
11 perform as expected by that investor. Any line of business carries with it its own peculiar risks
12 and it follows, therefore, that the return Empire's shareholders may expect is equal to that
13 required for comparable-risk utility companies.

14 Financial theory holds that the company-specific Discounted Cash Flow ("DCF") method
15 satisfies the constitutional principles inherent in estimating a return consistent with those of
16 companies of comparable risk;²⁹ however, Staff recognizes that there is also merit in analyzing a
17 comparable group of companies as this approach allows for consideration of industry-wide data.
18 Because Staff believes the COE can be reliably estimated using a comparable group of
19 companies and the Commission has expressed a preference for this approach, Staff relies
20 primarily on its analysis of a comparable group of companies to estimate the COE for Empire.

21 In this case, Staff has applied this comparable company approach through the use of both
22 the DCF and the Capital Asset Pricing Model ("CAPM"). Properly used and applied in
23 appropriate circumstances, both the DCF and the CAPM methodologies can provide accurate
24 estimates of a utility's COE. Because it is well-accepted economic theory that a company that
25 earns its cost of capital will be able to attract capital and maintain its financial integrity, Staff
26 believes that authorizing an *allowed* ROE based on the COE is consistent with the principles set

²⁸ Neither the Discounted Cash Flow ("DCF") nor the Capital Asset Pricing Model ("CAPM") methods were in use when those decisions were issued.

²⁹ Because the DCF method uses stock prices to estimate the cost of equity, this theory not only compares the utility investment to other utilities, but it compares the utility investment to all available assets. Consequently, setting the allowed ROE based on a market-determined cost of equity is necessarily consistent with the principles of *Hope* and *Bluefield*.

1 forth in *Hope* and *Bluefield*. However, as Staff will discuss extensively throughout this section
2 of the report, Staff believes its recommended ROE in this case is higher than Empire’s COE.

3 **C. Current Economic and Capital Market Conditions**

4 Determining whether a cost of capital estimate is fair and reasonable requires a good
5 understanding of the current economic and capital market conditions, with the former having a
6 significant impact on the latter. With this in mind, Staff emphasizes that an estimate of a utility’s
7 COE should pass the “common sense” test when considering the broader current economic and
8 capital market conditions.

9 **1. Economic Conditions**

10 The United States economy has been growing at a tepid pace since the most severe
11 recession since the Great Depression. The pattern of this slow economic recovery has been much
12 different than other past recoveries from severe recessions, in which the economy usually grew
13 at a fairly rapid pace for a few years following the recession. This has investors, policy makers
14 and academics concerned about the long-term prospects for not only U.S. growth, but for that of
15 global economic growth. Most economists project domestic growth to be lower in the long-term
16 as compared to the growth rates achieved during the post World War II era before the recent
17 recession. Economists generally expect the long-term nominal Gross Domestic Product (“GDP”)
18 growth rate to be in the range of 4% to 5%.³⁰ These projected long-term nominal GDP growth
19 rates generally are predicated on 2% expected inflation as measured by the GDP price deflator.

20 The Federal Reserve Bank (“Fed”) continues to maintain the Fed Funds Rate at
21 historically low levels between 0.00% and 0.25% (*see* Schedules 2-1 and 2-2). In June 2012 the
22 Fed extended Operation Twist, in which the Fed is purchasing \$45 billion a month of long-term
23 Treasury bonds. In September 2012 the Fed launched a program to buy \$40 billion a month
24 of mortgage backed securities. In the Fed’s October 2012 meeting the Fed announced it
25 would continue these programs, as well as keep short term interest rates near zero through at
26 least mid-2015.

³⁰ The Congressional Budget Office (CBO), *An Update to The Budget and Economic Outlook: Fiscal Years 2012-2022*, August 2012; Minutes from the Federal Open Market Committee’s (“FOMC”) meeting on September 12-13, 2012; Third Quarter 2012 Survey of Professional Forecasters; Energy Information Administration’s 2012 Annual Energy Outlook; and The Livingston Survey, June 7, 2012.

1 According to a *WSJ* article the Fed repeated their concern with economic growth and the
2 labor market in their meeting in October 2012.³¹

3 The Federal Reserve held its easy-money policies steady in its final
4 meeting before the presidential election and made few changes to its
5 assessment of an economic recovery which it has found frustratingly
6 anemic.

7 ‘The Committee remains concerned that, without sufficient policy
8 accommodation, economic growth might not be strong enough to generate
9 sustained improvement in labor market conditions,’ it said in the
10 statement.

11 Barring a clear pickup in employment or inflation, the Fed has signaled
12 that it is inclined to keep buying bonds on a large scale. The Fed
13 statement Wednesday said it would continue purchasing mortgage and
14 other bonds ‘if the outlook for the labor market does not improve
15 substantially.’”

16 As of September 2012, the Fed projected the economy would grow between 1.7% and
17 2.0% this year and between 2.5% and 3% next year. The Fed also raised its inflation estimates to
18 1.7% to 1.8% for this year from its previous projection of 1.2% to 1.7% as of June 2012.

19 Consequently, while there is much debate regarding the effect current monetary policy
20 may have on inflation, it appears that the Fed’s primary concern is still a lack of sustainable
21 growth in the economy. Although there is also discussion of the possible impact monetary policy
22 may have on inflation in the future, the market is not factoring in a high expected inflation rate in
23 security prices. The 2012 monthly spread between 30-year Treasury Inflation Protected
24 Securities ("TIPS") and non-inflation protected Treasury bonds implies investors are requiring an
25 additional 2.20% to 2.50% return for potential inflation.³² The low spread of 2.20% was in the
26 months of June and July 2012 and the high spread of 2.50% was in October 2012.

27 **2. Capital Market Conditions**

28 **a. Utility Debt Markets**

29 Debt markets have been very attractive for utility companies in recent months. It has
30 started to become fairly common for utilities to issue 10-year to 15-year bonds at coupons in the

³¹ Jon Hilsenrath and Kristina Peterson, “The Fed Holds Steady, Points to Weak Recovery,” *Wall Street Journal*, October 25, 2012, p. A4.

³² <http://research.stlouisfed.org/fred2/categories/22>

1 3% range. Empire issued \$88 million of 15-year secured debt at a coupon of 3.58% in
2 April 2012. If one were to assume that the risk premium³³ required to invest in utility stocks
3 rather than utility bonds was constant, then these lower utility debt yields clearly translate into a
4 lower required ROE. In other words, a lower cost of debt is indicative of a lower cost of capital,
5 all else equal.

6 Unlike the short-term capital costs directly influenced by the Fed, long-term capital
7 costs are market-based. Although long-term interest rates, as measured by 30-year Treasury
8 bonds (“T-bonds”), increased to the 4% range during the November 2010 to July 2011 period,
9 they have since decreased to the high 2% to 3% range for the period August 2011 through
10 October 2012, reaching a low of 2.59% in July 2012. (*see* Schedules 4-2 and 4-3).

11 Long-term utility bond yields have also continued to more closely track the changes in
12 the 30-year T-bond yields in the aftermath of the financial crisis of late 2008 and early 2009.
13 Although the current spread between utility bond yields and 30-year Treasury yields is slightly
14 above the average of 1.55% since 1980 (1.87%), the absolute yield on utility bonds recently fell
15 below 5% for the first time during this prolonged period of low interest rates and slow economic
16 growth. (*see* Schedules 4-1 and 4-3).

17 **b. Utility Equity Markets**

18 For the nine months ended September 30, 2012, the total return on the Dow Jones
19 Industrial Average (“DJIA”) was 10.0%, the total return on the Standard & Poor’s 500
20 (“S&P 500”) was 16.4%, and the total return on the Edison Electric Institute (“EEI”) Index of
21 electric utilities was 4.7% (*see* Appendix 2, Attachment B). More specifically on a non-market
22 capitalization weighted basis, the total return for the nine months ended September 30, 2012 was
23 6.4% for EEI “Regulated” electric utilities, 6.5% for EEI “Mostly Regulated” electric utilities
24 and 4.0% for “Diversified” electric utilities.

25 The relative performance of electric utility stocks to that of the broader markets for recent
26 months has been more typical in that they have lagged the broader market indices. However, this
27 was not the case for 2010 and 2011. According to EEI, “Regulated” electric utilities’ total
28 returns in 2010 were 15.8%. Adding the “Regulated” utilities’ returns for 2011 with those
29 achieved in 2010, totals 38.1% over the last two years, a truly spectacular couple of years for

³³ Risk Premium in this context is the excess required return to invest in a company’s equity rather than its debt.

1 electric utility stock returns. This compares to total returns of 22.5% and 17.2% for the DJIA
2 and the S&P 500 for the same period. It appears that these strong returns have been driven
3 largely by the continued decline in bond yields over the past year. This is highly consistent with
4 investors' views that utility stocks compete with bond investments because they are largely
5 considered to be bond surrogates/substitutes. In order for equilibrium to return to bond prices as
6 they relate to utility stock prices, either bond prices would decrease (bond yields increase) and/or
7 utility stock prices would increase. So far, it has been the latter. The increase in utility stock
8 price valuations does not appear to be driven by higher growth expectations for the regulated
9 utility sector. Staff's proxy group in this case contains eight companies Staff used in the last
10 Empire rate case. The average forward price-to-earnings ("p/e") ratio for these eight companies
11 increased from 13.36x to 15.34x in just a little over a year and a half. Electric utility stocks
12 p/e ratios tend to be influenced by a few primary factors, such as expected growth in
13 earnings, dividend payout ratios and the COE. In the current capital market environment, it
14 appears that a declining COE is the primary driver of higher p/e ratios because the projected
15 5-year earnings-per-share ("EPS") forecasted growth rates have actually declined since the last
16 rate case. Staff believes capital market data clearly supports its position that the COE has
17 declined since the last Empire rate case. Another indication of the continued decrease in the cost
18 of capital, especially for regulated electric utilities, is the fact that the electric utility industry is
19 trading at a premium, i.e. higher p/e ratios, to that of the S&P 500. During a recent Society of
20 Utility and Regulatory Analysts ("SURFA") conference Staff attended on April 26 and 27, 2012,
21 Greg Gordon, CFA, Senior Managing Director and Partner with International Strategy and
22 Investment, provided a presentation showing that regulated electric utilities' p/e ratios have been
23 approximately 1.2x higher than that of the S&P 500. According to the following commentary
24 provided by Value Line, the premium valuation levels for electric utilities continues to exist:

25 Electric utility issues usually trade at a below-market price-earnings ratio,
26 unless earnings are depressed. (*ITC Holdings* is an exception.) However,
27 several utilities are now trading at a price-earnings ratio that is above the
28 market's. This is an indication of how expensively priced many of these
29 equities have become. Another indication of their high valuation is the fact
30 that many of them are trading within their 2015-2017 Target Price
31 Range.³⁴

³⁴ Value Line Investment Survey September 21, 2012 Ratings Report on the Central Region of the Electric Utility Industry.

1 Higher p/e ratios are usually associated with higher growth companies. In the aggregate,
2 the projected growth in EPS over the next 5-years for the S&P 500 is typically 10% or higher,
3 whereas utilities' 5-year EPS growth forecasts are typically in the 5% to 6% range. If investors
4 are paying a premium for electric utility stocks, it is because of the low comparative returns
5 offered by bonds, not the prospect for growth higher than that of the market. Utility stock
6 returns are consistently highly correlated with bond returns. The current macroeconomic
7 environment is clearly favorable to utilities in terms of a lower cost of capital for debt and equity
8 instruments. Staff believes these lower capital costs should be shared with ratepayers through
9 lower authorized ROEs.

10 In a recent Barron's 2012 Roundtable discussion, Bill Gross, founder and managing
11 director of PIMCO indicated the following about utility returns:

12 They pay big dividends because they continually are granted a 10% return
13 on equity by regulators in a world where returns are moving much lower.
14 After earning 10% they can pay out 4% to 5% to investors.³⁵

15 Consequently, it appears the capital market environment not only continues to support the
16 ability to authorize ROEs below 10%, but it seems as if it expects them to be lowered
17 considering the current capital and economic environment.

18 **D. Empire's Operations**

19 The following excerpt from Empire's Form 10-K filing with the Securities and Exchange
20 Commission ("SEC") for the 2011 calendar year provides a good description of Empire's current
21 business operations:

22 We operate our businesses as three segments: electric, gas and other. The
23 Empire District Electric Company (EDE), a Kansas corporation organized
24 in 1909, is an operating public utility engaged in the generation, purchase,
25 transmission, distribution and sale of electricity in parts of Missouri,
26 Kansas, Oklahoma and Arkansas. As part of our electric segment, we also
27 provide water service to three towns in Missouri. The Empire District Gas
28 Company (EDG) is our wholly owned subsidiary engaged in the
29 distribution of natural gas in Missouri. Our other segment consists of our
30 fiber optics business.

³⁵ Lauren R. Rublin, "Listen Up, Class: Here's How to Profit," *Barron's Cover, January 16, 2012*, p. 11,
http://online.barrons.com/article/SB50001424052748703535904577152932179268296.html#articleTabs_article%3D0

1 Our gross operating revenues in 2011 were derived as follows:

2	Electric segment sales*	90.9%
3	Gas segment sales	8.0
4	Other segment sales	1.1
5	<hr/>	

6 *Sales from our electric segment include 0.3% from the sale of water.

7 The territory served by our electric operations embraces an area of about
8 10,000 square miles, located principally in southwestern Missouri, and
9 also includes smaller areas in southeastern Kansas, northeastern Oklahoma
10 and northwestern Arkansas. The principal economic activities of these
11 areas include light industry, agriculture and tourism. As of December 31,
12 2011, our electric operations served approximately 166,500 customers.

13 Our retail electric revenues for 2011 by jurisdiction were derived as
14 follows:

15	Missouri	88.8%
16	Kansas	5.3
17	Arkansas	2.8
18	Oklahoma	3.1

19 We supply electric service at retail to 120 incorporated communities as of
20 December 31, 2011, and to various unincorporated areas and at wholesale
21 to four municipally owned distribution systems. The largest urban area we
22 serve is the city of Joplin, Missouri, and its immediate vicinity, with a
23 population of approximately 157,000. We operate under franchises
24 having original terms of twenty years or longer in virtually all of the
25 incorporated communities. Approximately 50% of our electric operating
26 revenues in 2011 were derived from incorporated communities with
27 franchises having at least ten years remaining and approximately 20%
28 were derived from incorporated communities in which our franchises have
29 remaining terms of ten years or less. Although our franchises contain no
30 renewal provisions, in recent years we have obtained renewals of all of our
31 expiring electric franchises prior to the expiration dates.

32 Our electric operating revenues in 2011 were derived as follows:

33	Residential	42.4%
34	Commercial	30.1
35	Industrial	15.1
36	Wholesale on-system	3.7
37	Wholesale off-system	4.5
38	Miscellaneous sources*	2.6
39	Other electric revenues	1.6
40	<hr/>	

41 * primarily public authorities

1 Our largest single on-system wholesale customer is the city of Monett,
2 Missouri, which in 2011 accounted for approximately 3% of electric
3 revenues. No single retail customer accounted for more than 2% of
4 electric revenues in 2011.

5 Our gas operations serve customers in northwest, north central and west
6 central Missouri. As of December 31, 2011, our gas operations served
7 approximately 44,000 customers. We provide natural gas distribution to
8 45 communities and 315 transportation customers as of December 31,
9 2011. The largest urban area we serve is the city of Sedalia with a
10 population of over 20,000. We operate under franchises having original
11 terms of twenty years in virtually all of the incorporated communities.
12 Seventeen of the franchises have 10 years or more remaining on their
13 term. Although our franchises contain no renewal provisions, since our
14 acquisition, we have obtained renewals of all our expiring gas franchises
15 prior to the expiration dates.

16 Our gas operating revenues in 2011 were derived as follows:

17 Residential	62.5%
18 Commercial	26.9
19 Industrial	1.5
20 Other	9.1

21 No single retail customer accounted for more than 1% of gas revenues in
22 2011.

23 Our other segment consists of our fiber optics business. As of
24 December 31, 2011, we have 97 fiber customers.

25 **E. Empire's Credit Ratings**

26 Empire is currently rated by Moody's and S&P. It is important to understand the current
27 credit standing of the Company, as these ratings influence investors' views of the risk associated
28 with investing in Empire.

29 Empire's Moody's corporate credit rating is 'Baa2' and its S&P corporate credit rating is
30 'BBB-'.³⁶ While each rating is classified as "lower medium grade", S&P's rating is only one
31 notch above junk status, i.e. non-investment grade.

³⁶ Empire's 2011 SEC Form 10-K filing for the year ended December 31, 2011, p. 16.

1 The following is an excerpt from a March 23, 2012, S&P credit-rating report on Empire:

2 Standard & Poor’s Ratings Services’ ratings on Joplin, Mo.-based utility
3 Empire District Electric Co. reflect an “excellent” business risk profile and
4 an “aggressive” financial risk profile (as our criteria define the terms).

5 Although Empire is relatively small, its business risk profile is “excellent”
6 given a diverse service territory with limited cyclical industrial
7 concentration (approximately 15% of its total retail load), a
8 straightforward integrated utility business model, and a cost-conscious
9 management team. These characteristics are tempered by a historically
10 challenging regulatory environment in Missouri, which we view as less
11 credit supportive than those in other states. However, the Missouri Public
12 Service Commission (MPSC) appears to be becoming more responsive to
13 the company’s rate needs, as demonstrated by approval of settlement
14 agreements and implementation of a fuel-adjustment clause that allows the
15 company to recover 95% of changes in fuel and purchased-power costs in
16 a timely manner.

17 We believe Empire’s financial measures will remain at levels suitable for
18 current ratings--even when capital spending peaks in 2015—because of
19 potential additional rate relief, continuation of a fuel-adjustment
20 mechanism in Missouri and the other jurisdictions in which Empire
21 operates, and credit-supportive actions by management, including future
22 common stock issuances.

23 **F. Cost of Capital**

24 In order to arrive at Staff’s recommended ROR, Staff specifically examined (1) an
25 appropriate ratemaking capital structure; (2) the Company’s embedded cost of debt; and, (3) the
26 Company’s COE.

27 **1. Capital Structure**

28 Schedule 5 presents Empire’s historical capital structures in dollar terms and percentage
29 terms for the past five years.

30 Staff used the actual, consolidated capital structure of Empire as of June 30, 2012, as the
31 basis for its capital structure recommendation. Schedule 7 presents Empire’s capital structure
32 and associated capital ratios. The Staff’s resulting ratemaking capital structure recommendation
33 consists of 51.06 percent common equity and 48.94 percent long-term debt.

34 Staff should also note that the recommended ratemaking capital structure does not
35 contain short-term debt. This is not because Empire does not issue short-term debt for purposes

1 of funding its operations. Staff did not include Empire’s short-term debt in the capital structure
2 because for the twelve months ending June 30, 2012, Empire’s average Construction Work in
3 Progress (“CWIP”) balance exceeded its short-term debt balance.

4 **2. Embedded Cost of Debt**

5 Staff’s embedded cost of long-term debt of 5.91 percent is based on information provided
6 by Empire in response to Staff Data Request No. 0152. Staff’s embedded cost of long-term debt
7 is slightly lower than that provided by Empire because Staff proposes to disallow the remaining
8 unamortized expense balance of approximately \$1,883,571 associated with Empire’s
9 \$2.5 million of debt expenses incurred to amend its mortgage bond indenture in order to provide
10 additional flexibility to pay its dividend. Staff subtracted this amount from Empire’s cost of debt
11 calculation for the period ending June 30, 2012. Staff has consistently proposed this
12 disallowance in Empire’s past rate cases as well. Staff provides the underlying details of its
13 embedded cost of debt estimate in Schedule 6.

14 **3. Cost of Common Equity**

15 Staff estimated Empire’s COE through a comparable company COE analysis of a proxy
16 group of 11 companies using the DCF method. However, because Staff’s 11-company proxy
17 group included all but one of the companies Staff used in the recent Union Electric Company
18 d/b/a Ameren Missouri (“Ameren Missouri”), Kansas City Power & Light Company (“KCPL”) and
19 KCP&L Greater Missouri Operations (“GMO”) rate cases, Case Nos. ER-2012-0166,
20 ER-2012-0174 and ER-2012-0175, in order to evaluate relative changes in implied COE
21 estimates since these cases, Staff will also provide data on the same 10-company proxy group
22 used in those cases. Additionally, Staff used a CAPM analysis and a survey of other indicators
23 as a check of the reasonableness of its recommendations.

24 **a. The Proxy Group**

25 First, Staff formed a group of comparable companies for the commensurate return
26 analysis. Starting with 53 market-traded electric utilities, Staff applied a number of criteria to
27 develop a proxy group comparable in risk to Empire’s regulated electric utility operations
28 (*see* Appendix 2, Schedule 8) Staff decided to add one additional criterion in this case as
29 compared to Empire’s last rate case. Staff added a criterion to screen out companies that do not

1 have an equivalent S&P business risk profile as Empire, which is currently ‘Excellent.’ Staff
2 believes it was important to add this criterion to further screen utility companies that may have
3 non-regulated operations that are impacting the parent company’s business risk even though they
4 were classified as “regulated” by EEI. For example, although EEI classifies Ameren
5 Corporation (“Ameren”) as a “regulated” electric utility, many investment analysts, such as
6 Goldman Sachs, consider Ameren to be a diversified company. Staff’s criteria are as follows:

- 7 1. Classified as an electric utility company by Value Line
8 (53 companies);
- 9 2. Publicly-traded stock;
- 10 3. Followed by EEI and classified as a regulated electric utility
11 (19 companies eliminated, 36 remaining);
- 12 4. Followed by AUS and reporting at least 70% of revenues from
13 electric operations (12 companies eliminated, 24 remaining);
- 14 5. Ten years of Value Line historical growth data available
15 (3 companies eliminated, 21 remaining);
- 16 6. No reduced dividend since 2009 (2 companies eliminated,
17 19 remaining);
- 18 7. Projected growth available from Value Line and Reuters
19 (0 companies eliminated, 19 remaining);
- 20 8. At least investment grade credit rating (2 companies eliminated,
21 17 remaining);
- 22 9. Rated an ‘Excellent’ Business Risk Profile by S&P (4 companies
23 eliminated, 13 remaining);
- 24 10. Company-owned generating assets (1 company eliminated,
25 12 remaining); and
- 26 11. Significant merger or acquisition announced in last 3 years
27 (1 company eliminated, 11 remaining).

28 This resulted in a proxy group of 11 publicly-traded electric utility companies
29 (“the comparables”). The comparables are listed on Appendix 2, Schedule 9. Staff’s proxy
30 group includes one company, PNM Resources, which was not included in the most recent
31 Ameren Missouri, KCPL and GMO rate cases. In order to evaluate the relative change in the
32 COE since those cases, Staff will also provide information using the same proxy group that was
33 used in those recent cases.

b. The Constant-growth DCF

Next, Staff estimated Empire’s COE applying values derived from the proxy group to the constant-growth DCF model. The constant-growth DCF model is widely used by investors to evaluate stable-growth investment opportunities, such as regulated utility companies. The constant-growth version of the model is usually considered appropriate for mature industries such as the regulated utility industry.³⁷ It may be expressed algebraically as follows:

$$k = D_1/P_0 + g$$

Where: k is the cost of equity;

D_1 is the expected next 12 months dividend;

P_0 is the current price of the stock; and

g is the dividend growth rate.

The term D_1/P_0 , the expected next 12 months dividend divided by current share price, is the dividend yield. Staff calculated the dividend yield for each of the comparable companies by dividing a weighted average of the 2012 and 2013 Value Line projected dividend per share (see Schedule 12) by the monthly high/low average stock price for the three months ending October 31, 2012 (see Schedule 11).³⁸ Staff uses the above-described stock price because it reflects current market expectations. The projected average dividend yield for the eleven comparable companies is approximately 3.90%, unadjusted for quarterly compounding. The projected average dividend yield for the comparable companies excluding PNM Resources, unadjusted for quarterly compounding is approximately 4.00%.

i. The Inputs

In the DCF method, the COE is the sum of the dividend yield and a growth rate (“g”) that represents the projected capital appreciation of the stock. In estimating a growth rate, Staff

³⁷ Aswath Damodaran, *Investment Valuation: Tools and techniques for determining the value of any asset*, University Edition, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1996, p. 195-196; John D. Stowe, Thomas R. Robinson, Jerald E. Pinto and Dennis W. McLeavey, *Analysis of Equity Investments: Valuation*, Association for Investment Management and Research, 2002, p. 64.

³⁸ The monthly high/low averaging technique minimizes the effects of short-term stock market volatility on the calculation of dividend yield. P_0 is calculated by averaging the highest and the lowest price for each month during the selected period.

1 considered both the actual dividends per share (“DPS”), earnings-per-share (“EPS”) and book
2 value per share (“BVPS”) for each of the comparable companies and also the projected DPS,
3 EPS and BVPS. In reviewing actual growth rates, Staff found the historical growth rates to be
4 quite volatile.³⁹ Staff then analyzed the projected DPS, EPS and BVPS estimated by Value Line
5 for each of the comparable companies over the next five years (*see* Schedule 10-3). While more
6 stable than the historical growth rates, Staff found a very wide dispersion in projected EPS
7 growth (2.00% to 16.00%). PNM Resources accounts for the extremely high projected 5-year
8 EPS growth rate of 16.00%. Excluding this growth rate, the spread is much smaller (2.00% to
9 6.50%). Equity analysts’ earnings estimates provided on *Reuters.com* also showed a wide
10 dispersion of 3.00% to 9.04%. This same spread of earnings estimates is 3.00% to 8.90% if
11 PNM Resources is excluded. The average projected 5-year EPS annual compound growth rate
12 estimates yielded a growth rate of 6.00%. Excluding PNM Resources, the average projected
13 5-year EPS annual compound growth rate estimates yielded a lower growth rate of 5.35%.
14 (*see* Schedule 10-4, Column 6).

15 Due to the current volatility and wide dispersions present in Staff’s analysis of historical
16 and projected DPS, EPS, and BVPS, Staff only gave this data limited weight in estimating a
17 reasonable growth rate for its single-stage DCF analysis. For reasons Staff will discuss in more
18 detail below, use of equity analysts’ forecasts of 5-year EPS growth is not reasonable in the
19 context of estimating the COE using a single-stage DCF methodology. However, if Staff uses
20 rates consistent with these estimates in its constant-growth DCF, the COE indication is
21 approximately 8.90% to 9.90%. Excluding PNM Resources its constant growth DCF estimates a
22 COE of 8.40% to 9.40%. If Staff had used the same growth rates for the same companies it used
23 in the Ameren Missouri, KCPL and GMO rate cases, the implied COE would have been
24 approximately 9.50%, which is below the 9.60% estimate Staff had provided in those cases.
25 This implies there has been a slight decline in the COE for regulated electric utility companies
26 since Staff performed its analysis in those previous cases.

27 Although use of equity analysts’ 5-year EPS growth forecasts as a constant growth rate is
28 easy and popular in utility ratemaking, investors do not assume their utility investments can grow
29 at this rate into perpetuity when estimating a fair price to pay for utility stocks. For example,

³⁹ Schedule 10-1 depicts the annual compound growth rates for DPS, EPS and BVPS for each comparable company for the past ten years. Schedule 10-2 lists the annual compound growth rates for DPS, EPS and BVPS for each of the comparable companies for the past five years.

1 even though Staff included PNM Resources in its proxy group because it met Staff's criteria, it is
2 completely irrational to assume investors believe their investment in PNM would grow in
3 perpetuity at a rate of 12.52%. Not only does practical investment analysis prove this wrong, but
4 empirical evidence proves that EPS growth for the electric utility industry has never achieved
5 these lofty growth rates over a long period. This was true even during the growth stage of the
6 electric utility industry.

7 According to data published in the *2003 Mergent Public Utility and Transportation*
8 *Manual*, electric utility growth rates have been approximately half of achieved GDP growth for
9 the period 1947 through 1999.⁴⁰ As noted previously, long-term nominal GDP growth is
10 expected to be in the 4.0% to 5.0% range, suggesting that the expected long-term growth rate for
11 electric utilities should be much lower than the projected 5-year EPS growth rates.

12 Staff also analyzed the growth of electric utilities identified by Value Line as *Central*
13 region electric utilities over the period 1968 through 1999, a shorter, more recent period based on
14 data from Value Line rather than Mergent (Staff will explain this analysis in more detail when
15 explaining its multi-stage DCF analysis). Staff's analysis of this data revealed that the actual
16 realized growth of these electric utilities was less than *half* of GDP growth over this time period.
17 In addition, this analysis also showed that during a period of much higher nominal GDP growth,
18 the *Central* region electric utilities' EPS, DPS and BVPS grew in the range of 3.18% to 3.99%
19 (*see* Schedules 14-1 through 14-4). Because the constant-growth DCF will only provide reliable
20 results if the growth rate is within 1.0% to 2.0% of a sustainable long-term industry growth
21 rate⁴¹, Staff decided its analysis of historical growth in the electric utility industry could only
22 marginally support a more aggressive growth rate range of 5.0% to 6.0%. Staff emphasizes that
23 it believes this growth rate is higher than what investors expect for the electric utility industry
24 considering that it is higher than the expected long-term GDP growth of approximately 4.5%.
25 Although there have been periods in which electric utility aggregate nominal growth has
26 been higher than that of nominal GDP growth, this has not occurred for the last 20 years
27 (*see* Schedule 13). On a per share basis, which is the focus of investors, electric utility growth
28 has been much lower. Because a multi-stage DCF analysis allows the investors to address

⁴⁰ 2003 Mergent *Public Utility & Transportation Manual*, p. a15-a18.

⁴¹ Aswath Damodaran, *Investment Valuation: Tools and techniques for determining the value of any asset*, University Edition, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1996, p. 193.

1 non-constant growth expectations, Staff places primary weight on its multi-stage DCF analysis in
2 this case.

3 Using the constant-growth DCF model and the inputs described above -- a projected
4 dividend yield of 3.90% and a growth rate range of 5.0% to 6.0% -- a COE of 8.90% to 9.90%
5 may be implied (*see* Schedule 12-1). Using the constant-growth DCF model and using inputs
6 that exclude PNM Resources – a projected dividend yield of 4.00% and a growth rate range of
7 4.40% to 5.40% -- a COE of 8.40% to 9.40% may be implied (*see* Schedule 12-2).

8 **c. The Multi-stage DCF**

9 **i. Overview**

10 The constant-growth DCF model may not yield reliable results if industry and/or
11 economic circumstances cause expected near-term growth rates to be inconsistent with
12 sustainable perpetual growth rates.⁴² Staff believes this condition currently exists for the electric
13 utility industry. Consequently, Staff has elected to use a multi-stage DCF method and will give
14 this estimate primary weight in its estimated COE for Empire.

15 A multi-stage DCF may use either two or three growth stages, depending on the situation
16 being modeled. In any case, the last stage must use a sustainable rate as it is considered to
17 last into perpetuity. In fact, in Staff's experience, most DCF analyses do not assume a growth
18 rate much higher than the expected rate of inflation, currently 2.0% to 2.5%. The ability of a
19 multi-stage DCF analysis to reliably estimate the COE is primarily driven by the analyst using a
20 reasonable growth rate for the final stage because this rate is assumed to last in perpetuity.
21 Where three stages are used, the second stage is generally a transitional phase between the high
22 growth first stage and the constant growth final stage.⁴³

23 In the present case, Staff used a three-stage DCF approach, the stages being years 1-5,
24 years 6-10, and years 11 to infinity.⁴⁴ For stage one, Staff gave full weight to the analysts'
25 five-year EPS growth estimates. Staff adopts these EPS estimates for the first stage of its model,

⁴² Dr. Aswath Damadoran, Professor of Finance of the New York University Stern School of Business, advocates using a multi-stage methodology if the constant-growth rate is expected to be 1-2% different than the earlier stage growth rates. Aswath Damodaran, *Investment Valuation: Tools and techniques for determining the value of any asset*, University Edition, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 1996, p. 193.

⁴³ John D. Stowe, Thomas R. Robinson, Jerald E. Pinto and Dennis W. McLeavey, *Analysis of Equity Investments: Valuation*, Association for Investment Management and Research, 2002, p. 71-72.

⁴⁴ In practice, Staff extended the third stage only to year 200.

1 because Staff understands that these projections are designed to represent expectations over this
2 same 5-year period. For stage two, Staff linearly reduced the growth rate from the stage one
3 level to the constant-growth third stage level, in which Staff assumed a perpetual growth rate
4 range of 3.00% to 4.00%; mid-point 3.50% (*see* Schedules 13-1 through 13-3). Based on this set
5 of assumptions, Staff's initial findings using a multi-stage DCF analysis is an estimated COE for
6 the 11-company proxy group in the range of 7.66% to 8.42%, midpoint of 8.04% and it was in
7 the range of 7.62% to 8.38%, midpoint of 8.00% when PNM Resources was excluded from the
8 proxy group. Staff's multi-stage DCF COE estimates for the same proxy companies used in the
9 Ameren Missouri, KCPL and GMO are approximately 20 basis points lower in Staff's updated
10 analysis in this case.

11 **ii. Stage one**

12 The first stage of a multi-stage DCF is usually quite specific due to the ability to forecast
13 cash flows in the near-term with more accuracy. In fact, it is often the case that the first stage of
14 a multi-stage DCF will be based on discrete cash flows projected on an annual basis for the next
15 several years. However, in the context of discounting expected future DPS it is often the case
16 that a compound growth rate is applied to the current DPS to estimate the expected DPS over the
17 next several years. Although it is rare for a company to tie its targeted DPS growth rate directly
18 to a 5-year EPS projected compound growth rate, because equity analysts' 5-year EPS forecasts
19 are widely available and may provide some insight on expected DPS, Staff decided to use these
20 growth rates for the first 5-years of its multi-stage DCF. Considering the fact that the very equity
21 analysts that provide 5-year EPS compound growth rates do not use them as a proxy for expected
22 long-term DPS growth in their own analyses should be proof in and of itself that stock prices do
23 not reflect this assumption. Consequently, Staff limited its use of these growth rates to the first
24 five years of its analysis, the very period these growth rates are intended to cover.

25 **iii. Stage two**

26 Stage two, i.e. the transition stage, is simply a gradual movement from above normal
27 growth to more normal/sustainable growth for the final stage. Although stage two can also
28 consist of forecasted discrete cash flows, because it is a transitional period, it is logical to linearly
29 reduce the high growth first-stage growth over a specific period in order to gradually reduce the
30 growth rate to the expected sustainable growth rate. Staff chose to do this over a five year
31 period, which is fairly conventional in multi-stage DCF analysis.

1 **iv. Stage three**

2 Stage three is the final/constant-growth stage. In fact the final stage can be reduced to the
3 single-stage, constant-growth form of the DCF. Although this is the “generic” stage, it is
4 extremely important to select a reasonable growth rate for this stage to arrive at a reliable
5 COE estimate.

6 COE estimates using multi-stage DCF methodologies are **extremely sensitive** to the
7 assumed perpetual growth rate. In past rate cases the Commission has rejected Staff’s estimated
8 perpetual growth rates of 3.00% to 4.00% as being too low. However, Staff believes its further
9 research supports the reasonableness, if not aggressiveness, of these growth rates. Staff will first
10 explain the methodology it used to determine that a 3.00% to 4.00% growth rate is a reasonable
11 proxy for perpetual growth for its electric utility comparable group. Staff will then discuss the
12 additional research it performed to conclude that it is not reasonable to assume electric utilities
13 can grow at the same rate as nominal GDP in perpetuity.

14 The Financial Analysis Department has access to Value Line data on *Central* region
15 electric utility companies dating back to 1968.⁴⁵ Although Staff has access to current electric
16 utility financial data for all regions of the United States (*Central, East and West*), Staff’s access
17 to older data from the *East* and *West* regions is limited. Staff believes it is important to analyze
18 electric utility industry financial data to at least the early 1970s since this was approximately the
19 beginning of the last large construction cycle for the electric utility industry.⁴⁶ Because 1968 is
20 consistent with the starting point of the last construction cycle, Staff decided to capture data
21 starting in that year. Ideally, Staff would have analyzed data through the beginning of the
22 current construction cycle, which started approximately during the middle of the past decade, but
23 because many electric utility companies diversified into non-regulated merchant and trading
24 operations towards the end of the 1990s and there was much consolidation during this same
25 period, this noise causes any study relying on this more recent data to be less reliable in
26 evaluating *regulated* electric utility growth rates. It appears that much of the disruption in the
27 electric industry occurred subsequent to the Enron, Inc., bankruptcy in December 2001.

⁴⁵ Value Line has consistently published information the electric utility industry based on three regions: East, West and Central. The Central Region electric utility industry data is published in Edition 5 of The Value Line Investment Survey data. Staff maintained consistent and comprehensive files for the Central Region for reports published back to 1985, which provides electric utility per share data dating back to 1968.

⁴⁶ Daniel Ford, Gregg Orrill, Theodore W. Brooks, Ross A. Fowler, M. Beth Straka and Noah Howser, “Utilities Capital Management,” July 16, 2009, Barclays Capital, p. 13 (Attachment D).

1 Considering that much of this disruption was caused by deregulation, Staff does not consider the
2 information during this period to be informative for understanding investors' growth
3 expectations for regulated electric utility operations.

4 Staff did not apply rigid selection criteria for purposes of selecting *Central* region electric
5 utility companies contained in Edition 5 of the Value Line Investment Survey. However, Staff
6 did eliminate companies that generally did not have at least 70% of revenues from electric utility
7 operations in the late 1990s. Staff also eliminated companies that appeared to be impacted
8 significantly by restructuring in anticipation of the restructuring of the electric utility markets in
9 the mid to late 1990s. Staff also eliminated companies that had data comparability problems due
10 to major mergers, acquisitions and/or restructurings. Staff only included companies in which
11 comparable data was available for each year of the period 1968 through 1999. The companies
12 Staff selected are shown in Schedules 15-1 through 15-4.

13 Staff's analysis of these electric utility companies' data over the last electric utility
14 construction cycle indicates that average long-term growth slowly increased through the
15 late 1980s and early 1990s and declined for the rest of the 1990s. The growth rates are based on
16 Staff's calculation of a simple average of all of the companies' growth rates over this period.
17 Because a simple average gives each company equal weight, Staff believes this approach is
18 appropriate because it does not introduce size bias. As can be seen in the attached Schedules,
19 the rolling average 10-year compound EPS growth rate for this period was 3.62%; the rolling
20 10-year compound DPS growth rate was 3.99%; the rolling 10-year compound BVPS growth
21 rate was 3.18%; and the overall average for DPS, EPS and BVPS was 3.59%.

22 However, it is important to understand that these growth rates were achieved during a
23 much more robust economic environment than the U.S. is expected to achieve in the foreseeable
24 future. Also, it is interesting to note that the average growth rate for these electric utilities was
25 less than 50% of GDP growth over the same period.

26 Because the *Central* region utility information includes data on Missouri's electric
27 utilities, Staff analyzed the actual growth achieved by Missouri's major electric utility companies
28 over the same period. The rolling average 10-year compound EPS, DPS, and BVPS growth rates
29 for the companies that own electric utility assets in Missouri (Ameren, KCPL and Empire) for
30 this same period (1968-1999) were lower: the rolling average 10-year compound EPS growth
31 rate was 2.37%; the rolling 10-year compound DPS growth rate was 3.31%; the rolling 10-year

1 compound BVPS growth rate was 2.19%; and the overall average for DPS, EPS and BVPS
2 growth rates was 2.62%.

3 Because these three companies predominately operate in Missouri and have data
4 available through the current period, Staff decided to evaluate the average 10-year rolling EPS,
5 DPS and BVPS growth rate averages of these three companies from 1968 to 2011 and 1968 to
6 2008 in Schedule 15-5. Staff evaluated data through 2008 because this predated the financial
7 crisis as well as each company's decision to reduce their DPS. The average 10-year rolling EPS,
8 DPS and BVPS growth rate average decreased to 2.06% from 1968-2008 and 1.84% from
9 1968-2011. The graph in Schedule 15-6 clearly shows the steady decline in growth rates for the
10 electric utility companies that own electric utility assets in Missouri. Only a foolish investor
11 would turn a blind eye to such straight-forward data when developing growth expectations.

12 Also attached is Staff Schedule 15, which shows Staff's study of actual realized
13 long-term growth of electric utility companies for the period 1947 through 1999 as published
14 in the 2003 Mergent *Public Utility and Transportation Manual*. Although Staff has had problems
15 replicating this data, Staff believes this information is still useful in evaluating the trends in
16 growth rates for the electric utility industry, which shows a downward trend in growth over the
17 last 30 years. This data also demonstrates that electric utility companies' EPS and DPS do not
18 grow at the same rate as GDP over the long-term.

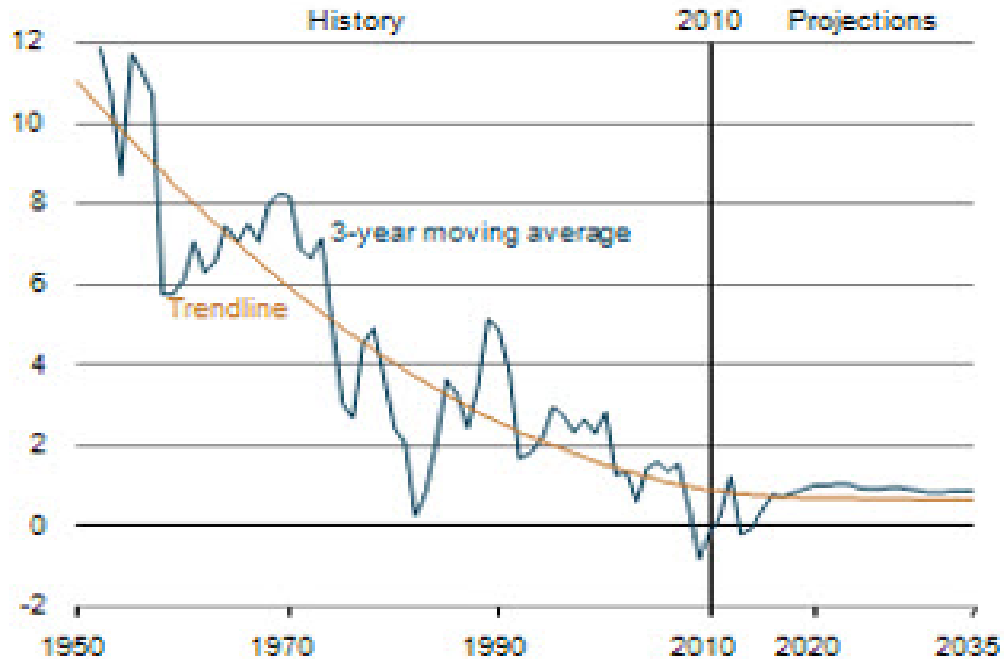
19 **v. Constraints on Long-term Growth Rates used in Stage Three**

20 The Commission has dismissed Staff's use of a perpetual growth rate range of 3% to 4%
21 in previous rate cases because they were too low and not supported by government an industry
22 data. Although this is the case, Staff is using these same perpetual growth rates because, if
23 anything, Staff believes its additional analysis and discovery of additional investment analysis
24 proves that this growth rate range is higher than that used by investors in determining a fair price
25 to pay for electric utility stocks.

26 Staff's support for its perpetual growth rate estimate was based in part on data analyzed
27 for the period 1968 through 1999. Staff considers this period to be logical considering it
28 captured the last building cycle in the electric utility industry, which started in the 1970s, peaked
29 in the 1980s and fell through the 1990s. In fact, growth rates for this period would likely be
30 considered higher than those expected in the future due to the fact that this period encapsulated a

1 period of higher demand for electricity as illustrated in the following Energy Information
2 Administration (“EIA”) chart provided in its 2012 Annual Energy Outlook:
3

Figure 93. U.S. electricity demand growth, 1950-2035
(percent, 3-year moving average)



4
5 Source: Energy Information Administration’s 2012 Annual Energy Outlook

6 To meet this load growth, electric utilities made significant investments in generating capacity in
7 the late 70’s and early 80’s.

8 In attempt to address the Commission’s previously stated concerns about the period and
9 comparable group Staff used to analyze electric utility per share growth data, Staff researched a
10 variety of freely-available, web-based sources to determine if information is available that would
11 allow for a broader and more extensive evaluation of actual realized growth in at least the
12 broader utilities sector (i.e. electric, natural gas and water), if not specifically the electric utility
13 industry. However, this information is not freely-available. Access to this information would
14 require subscriptions to sources, such as Compustat, Factset, KnowledgeReuters and Ned Davis
15 Research, which are often utilized by institutional investors. If the Commission would like Staff
16 to perform a more comprehensive analysis, then Staff would need to further research the
17 best sources to which to subscribe in order to obtain access to the relevant information at a
18 reasonable cost.

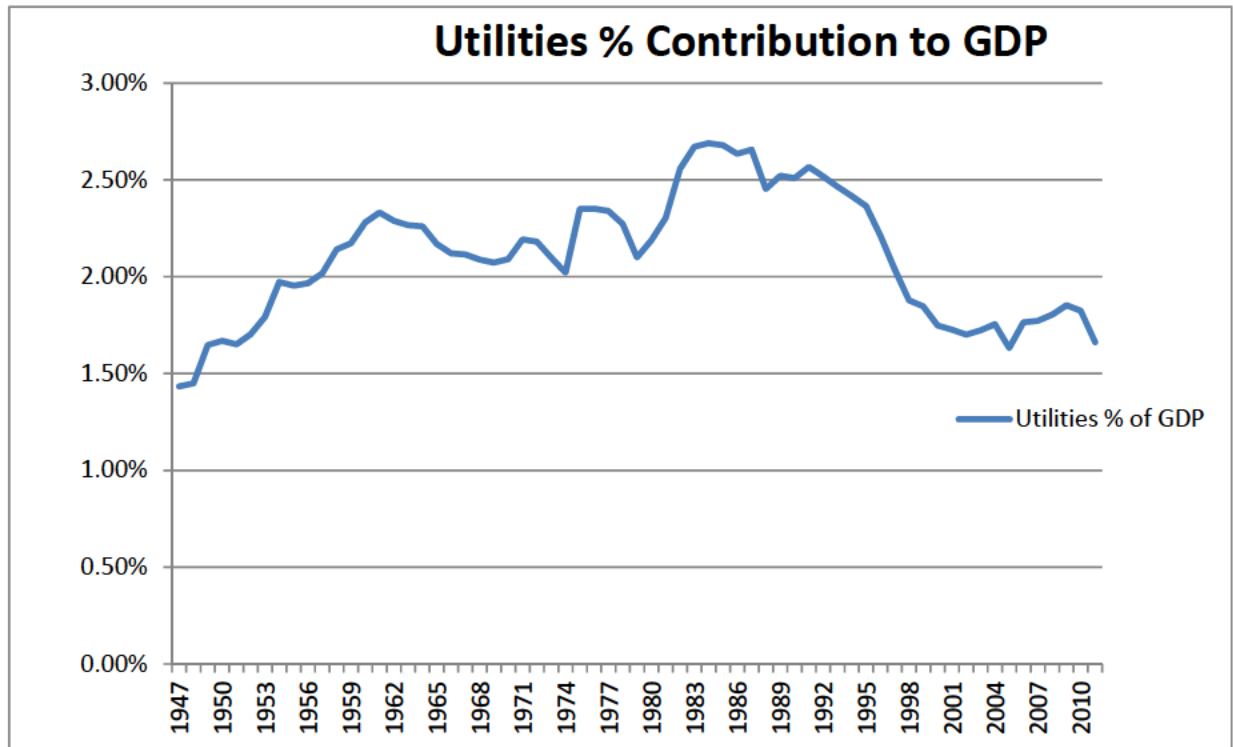
1 Various ROR witnesses, including customer ROR witnesses, assume electric utility
2 companies can grow in perpetuity at the same rate as aggregate GDP. ROR witnesses may
3 project GDP growth based on their own calculation of historical nominal GDP growth and/or
4 they may consider projected long-term GDP growth rates from a variety of sources. Although
5 Dr. Vander Weide's primary COE estimates do not incorporate GDP growth rates, Dr. Vander
6 Weide does incorporate them in a multi-stage DCF analysis he provides because the Commission
7 has recently shown a preference for this methodology. In Empire's last rate case, Dr. Vander
8 Weide's multi-stage DCF analysis relied on EIA for his perpetual growth rate.⁴⁷ While there
9 may be some logic for using projected GDP growth for the final stage for early to middle-stage
10 companies, there is little logic for this approach for industries that are in the mature to declining
11 stages of growth. Also, the use of nominal GDP growth does not take into consideration the fact
12 that existing shareholders do not realize the aggregate growth of an industry due to the dilution
13 caused by issuance of new equity.

14 Staff researched data provided by the Bureau of Economic Analysis ("BEA") on
15 GDP growth by industry and by components. Although the use of projected aggregate GDP data
16 is expedient and convenient, this comes at the expense of a reliable COE estimate. Staff does not
17 believe investors would sacrifice reliability for expediency when making investment decisions.
18 Several industries contribute to the aggregate GDP of the U.S. economy. Currently, the BEA
19 compiles data based on the North American Industry Classification System of the United States
20 ("NAICS"). Although the NAICS definitions include more refined utility classifications, the
21 BEA only reports data for the aggregate Utilities definition, which is assigned NAICS Code 22.
22 Although this is an aggregate codification, Staff believes investors would rely on data specific to
23 the utilities sector rather than that of the aggregate economy when estimating the potential
24 growth of their utility investments. Better yet, Staff believes investors would drill down into the
25 detail of the contribution of utilities' profits to GDP rather than that of *total value added* to GDP.

26 According to Staff's analysis of the utilities industry data available since 1947, as
27 illustrated below and in Schedule 17, the utilities industry made up less than 2% of GDP until the
28 middle 1950s and then gradually increased to just shy of 3% of GDP in the 1980s and 1990s.

⁴⁷ In the current rate case Dr. Vander Weide used estimates of long-term GDP growth from the following sources: the long-term GDP growth forecast of EIA; long-run historical growth in real GDP based on data from the Bureau of Economic Analysis to the EIA's estimate of future inflation as measured by the GDP deflator; and historical growth in nominal GDP over the period 1929 through 2011 from the Bureau of Economic Analysis.

1 However, since the late 1990s, utilities contribution to GDP has declined to below 2% and has
2 since leveled off.
3



4
5 Although it appears that utilities may contribute less to GDP going forward, if utilities
6 continue to contribute the same percentage to GDP as they have for the last few years, then it is
7 possible that the aggregate growth of *total value added* may be similar to that of aggregate GDP
8 growth. It is extremely important to understand that this data represents *total value added* to
9 GDP, not just aggregate earnings to shareholders or, more importantly, EPS and/or DPS, which
10 is the primary focus of investors. Regardless, this data corroborates the data Staff provided in
11 the last Empire rate case, which showed increases in EPS and DPS growth rates through the late
12 1980s and declining EPS and DPS growth rates from that point through at least 1999. Staff did
13 not provide data for the period after 1999 because company-specific data lacked continuity due
14 to restructurings, mergers and acquisitions and the Enron debacle. The GDP data for the period
15 after 1999 shows the growth rate of at least *total value added* to GDP by utilities is not declining
16 to the extent it had been for the previous decade. However, comparing the utility GDP growth
17 since 1999 to the per share growth of companies with electric utility assets in Missouri further

1 illustrates that per share growth is likely to be much lower than the growth of utilities' aggregate
2 contribution to GDP growth. If utilities are to be able to stop this decline, they will need to
3 determine how to add value to an economy that is not nearly as energy-intensive as it once was
4 and is in fact looking at ways to cut back on energy use.

5 Staff also analyzed real GDP growth as compared to the utility industry's real growth for
6 the period 1947 through 2011 (*see* Schedule 17). Staff's growth rate calculations are based on
7 the same methodology Staff used to evaluate the long-term growth of the *Central* region electric
8 utilities. For 10-year periods up to 1979, the utility industry's real growth rates were higher than
9 that of GDP. However, the utility industry's 10-year real growth rates were much lower than
10 real GDP 10-year growth rates during the 1980s. This is most likely due to the tremendous
11 amount of capital invested in the electric utility industry during the building cycle that occurred
12 during this period. Real utility growth grew at a higher rate than that of real GDP for a brief
13 period through the early-to-mid 90s, but since this time the real growth rate of utilities has been
14 lower than that of real GDP growth. This would seem to imply that the utility industry is
15 possibly in a state of decline or at least in another building cycle. If the latter, then this may
16 cause investors to project higher aggregate growth over the near-term, but because this
17 construction cycle is not being driven by demand growth, it seems illogical that investors would
18 expect a growth rate higher than that achieved during the last construction cycle.

19 The utility industry's contribution to GDP discussed above is based on the *value added*,
20 both real and nominal, of the industry, which is the sum of compensation to employees, taxes on
21 production and imports less subsidies, and gross operating surplus. Although utility corporate
22 profits would seem to be the most relevant data for the purposes of evaluating utility growth,
23 unfortunately, the BEA website does not provide this data for the aggregate utility industry for
24 years prior to 1998. It should also be noted that the corporate profit figure is an aggregate figure,
25 which does not consider the dilution caused by the issuance of new equity. However, the BEA
26 website does provide this data for SIC code 49 for electric, gas and sanitary services. Although
27 this code includes industries other than utilities, it is still more refined than that of aggregate
28 corporate profits for all industries that contribute to GDP growth. As with utility industry's *total*
29 *value added* contribution to GDP, corporate profits peaked in the 1980s and have since declined
30 (*see* Schedule 20). Additionally, the growth rates in utility value added to GDP were also higher
31 than electric utility industry per share growth rates, although not as much as the corporate profit

1 growth rates. Because Staff analyzed a proxy group of Value Line *Central* region electric
2 utilities over this same period, Staff decided to compare these per share growth rates to corporate
3 profit growth and utility value added growth (*see* Schedule 21). These per share growth rates
4 were much lower than the growth of corporate profits and utility value added. The fact that
5 electric utilities had to issue equity to fund capital expenditures during this period probably
6 explains the difference in these growth rates.

7 The issuance of additional equity creates a dilution of earnings to existing shareholders.
8 Because the utility industry has historically had a high dividend payout ratio (DPS/EPS), anytime
9 it needs to make large investments, it needs to issue new capital in the form of debt and equity.
10 This can cause a vicious cycle for utility companies as described in *The Analysis and Use of*
11 *Financial Statements*, 1998, by Gerald I. White, Ashwinpaul C. Sondhi and Dov Fried:

12 Although this example may appear unrealistic, it is a reasonable
13 description of the plight of public utility companies (gas, electric, water)
14 in the United States. To attract investors, these firms historically paid out
15 most of their earnings as dividends. To finance growth, they periodically
16 sold additional common shares. As a result, EPS growth rates were low.
17 These firms were trapped in a vicious cycle. If they reduced their
18 dividend rates, their EPS growth rates would rise, and they might be
19 considered growth companies rather than bond substitutes.

20 Staff's research regarding the relation of GDP growth to that of utility industry growth
21 caused it to discover several journal articles that addressed GDP growth as it relates to EPS and
22 DPS growth of the S&P 500. In past rate cases, Staff has provided academic and logical support
23 that suggests that long-term nominal GDP growth may make sense as a proxy for perpetual
24 growth for a broader index, such as the S&P 500. However, this assumption may even be too
25 aggressive for purposes of estimating returns for the S&P 500.

26 William J. Bernstein and Robert D. Arnott published an article, "Earnings Growth: The
27 Two Percent Dilution," in the September/October 2003 edition of the *Financial Analysts*
28 *Journal*. This article reviewed some of the key drivers behind the bull market in the 1990s.
29 One such driver was an apparent belief that earnings could grow faster than the macroeconomy.
30 The authors contend that earnings must actually grow slower than that of the economy because
31 growth of existing enterprises contribute only partly to GDP growth; the role of entrepreneurial
32 capitalism, the creation of new enterprises, is a key driver of GDP growth, yet it does not
33 contribute to earnings and dividend growth of existing enterprises. The other main factor the

1 authors attributed to actual realized growth being less than that of aggregate GDP growth is that
2 new equity issuances almost always exceed stock buybacks by an average of 2% or more a year.

3 A key observation made by the authors that lends support for the notion that at least
4 aggregate corporate earnings may be able to grow at the same rate as GDP growth is that for the
5 period 1929 through 2000, trend growth for corporate profits and nominal GDP was nearly
6 identical. However, as the authors state, the ability of earnings and dividends to grow at this
7 same rate is only possible if no new enterprises are created and no new shares in existing
8 enterprises are issued. The authors illustrate that these two factors caused the growth in DPS
9 over the period 1900-2000 to be 2.7% lower than real GDP growth in the United States and
10 2.3% lower than real GDP for relatively stable countries throughout the world. Consequently,
11 empirical evidence shows that per share growth will be less than GDP growth even for the
12 broader markets. The findings from the Bernstein and Arnott article were largely confirmed in
13 another subsequent article, “Economic Growth and Equity Investing,” by Bradford Cornell,
14 published in the January/February 2010 edition of the *Financial Analysts Journal*. Cornell
15 studied United States stock market data for the period 1926-2008. This information showed an
16 average rate of dilution to aggregate growth of approximately 2%. The author specifically states:
17 “Therefore, to estimate the growth rate of earnings to which current investors have a claim,
18 approximately 2% must be deducted from the growth rate of aggregate earnings.”

19 Although not addressed in these articles, another reason why broader markets may not
20 grow at the same rate as U.S. GDP growth is because of the globalization of many companies
21 that are domiciled in the United States. According to Ned Davis Research, 52.6% of
22 pretax profits for companies in the S&P 500 came from outside the U.S.⁴⁸ Consequently, the
23 profits of these global companies should also be dependent on the economic growth of the other
24 countries in which they operate.

25 The above-mentioned articles address the relation of GDP growth to that of broader stock
26 market growth expectations, not specifically to expected growth for utilities. In the August 2011
27 edition of *Public Utilities Fortnightly* (“PUF”), Steven Kihm addressed this issue more fully in
28 an article, “Rethinking ROE: Rational estimates lead to reasonable valuations.”⁴⁹ Kihm

⁴⁸ “A Smarter Way to Invest Globally? Maybe it’s time for world-stock funds, rather than ones that focus separately on the U.S. and Overseas,” Javier Espinoza, *The Wall Street Journal*, C5 and C8, June 4, 2012

⁴⁹ “Rethinking ROE: Rational estimates lead to reasonable valuations,” Steven Kihm, *Public Utilities Fortnightly*, August 2011, pp. 16-21.

1 specifically addresses the recent common practice in utility rate cases of estimating the COE
2 using the DCF and assuming that utility share prices can grow in perpetuity at the same rate
3 of nominal GDP. Kihm specifically stated the following in regard to the interaction of
4 GDP growth, DPS growth of the S&P 500, and DPS growth for the Moody's Electric Utility
5 stock index:

6 In the last half of the 20th century, nominal GDP grew about 8 percent per
7 year. Dividends per share for the S&P 500 Index grew at only 6 percent
8 per year. Dividends per share for Moody's Electric Utility stock index
9 grew even more slowly at less than 4 percent per year. This suggests that
10 utilities can be expected to grow not at the GDP growth rate, but at about
11 half that rate on an annual basis.

12 Although Staff has drawn similar conclusions when analyzing long-term utility per share
13 growth as compared to GDP growth, Staff notes that Kihm identified the same 2% dilution in
14 S&P 500 DPS growth as discussed in the aforementioned financial literature. Staff verified this
15 observation by analyzing data provided in the *Economic Report of the President (2012)*, which
16 provides earning and dividend information for the S&P 500 from 1947 through 2011.
17 Schedule 21 clearly shows that actual realized EPS and DPS growth is less than that of nominal
18 GDP. Again, considering the fact that, on average, companies in the S&P 500 retain far more
19 earnings to pursue growth than utilities, no rational investor would expect utilities to grow in the
20 long-term at a rate close to that of nominal GDP.

21 Kihm discusses one of the often-used explanations as to why GDP should be used as a
22 proxy for long-term utility growth -- namely, that if utilities don't keep pace with economic
23 growth, they will become a shrinking segment of the economy. Staff's analysis of the BEA data
24 actually proves that this is in fact what has happened over the last 60 years. Over approximately
25 the last 20 years, utilities' *total value added* as a percentage of GDP growth has been declining.
26 Although it is hard to fathom that utilities will become obsolete, assuming utilities do not need to
27 expand to meet additional load growth, it is logical to assume that utilities should not grow much
28 faster than the rate of inflation in the long-term.⁵⁰ In the PUF article, Kihm also discusses the
29 impact of dilution on expected growth rates for utilities by comparing Southern Company's

⁵⁰ Kihm worked for more than 20 years as a member of the staff of the Public Service Commission of Wisconsin ("Wisconsin Commission"). He developed the staff's two-stage DCF model, which is still used by Wisconsin Commission staff. The Wisconsin Commission staff's DCF model uses the inflation rate for the perpetual growth rate for utilities.

1 aggregate dividend growth rate and Southern Company per share dividend growth rate to that of
2 GDP growth for the period 1995 to 2010. Southern Company's annual compound growth rate
3 for *aggregate* dividends was 4.2%, while the annual compound growth rate for nominal GDP
4 was 4.6% for this same period. However, after taking into consideration the additional common
5 equity Southern Company issued over this period, the annual dividend compound growth rate
6 was only 2.6% on a per share basis. Clearly this empirical evidence disproves the assumption
7 that utilities could grow anywhere near the rate of GDP growth over the long-term.

8 A simple example using the earnings retention method of estimating sustainable growth
9 rates illustrates the fallacy of assuming that utility per share growth rates can approach the level
10 of aggregate GDP growth. The S&P 500 has historically earned ROEs in the 10% to 15% range
11 with an average close to 12.50%.⁵¹ For purposes of this example, we will assume that the
12 S&P 500 will earn a 12.50% ROE in the long-run. Assuming the S&P 500 dividend payout ratio
13 remains near the average of approximately 40% for the past decade, then this translates into
14 60% of earnings retained for reinvestment. At an expected 12.5% ROE (mid-point of the 10% to
15 15% range), this translates into a potential growth rate of 7.5% for the S&P 500. Now, assuming
16 electric utilities should be allowed to earn an ROE similar to that of the S&P 500, which would
17 be too high in Staff's opinion, since electric utilities typically maintain a dividend payout ratio of
18 approximately 65%, this allows for a potential growth rate of 4.375%. Consequently, simple
19 mathematics dictates that because electric utilities have higher payout ratios than the S&P 500,
20 even if they earn a similar ROE, their per share growth would have to be lower than the
21 S&P 500. Considering that the allowed ROEs have been in the 10% to 10.25% range, assuming
22 electric utilities continue to pay out 65% of their earnings in dividends, this would translate into
23 a growth rate of approximately 3.5%.

24 It is worth emphasizing that the articles Staff has reviewed explore the relationship of
25 GDP growth to EPS and DPS for the broader markets, such as the S&P 500. This is consistent
26 with most mainstream financial literature that suggests expected nominal GDP growth can be
27 used as a proxy for perpetual growth for a broad index. However, Staff is not aware of any such
28 literature that suggests this is appropriate for a mature, low-growth sector such as that of utilities.

⁵¹ Timothy Vick, "Picking Stocks The Buffett Way: Understanding Return on Equity," American Association of Individual Investors, April 2001; Frank K. Reilly, "The Impact of Inflation on ROE, Growth and Stock Prices," Financial Services Review, 1997.

1 In fact, Staff has provided evidence in past cases that investment analysts do not make this
2 assumption when estimating a fair price to pay for utility stocks.

3 Kihm also provides an example of why current utility stock prices seem logical when
4 using a more reasonable COE estimate. In Kihm's example, he uses an 8% COE to arrive at a
5 price estimate of \$50.62 for Consolidated Edison, which was within 4% of the stock price at the
6 time (June 2011). Kihm's example can be taken one step further by performing a DCF valuation
7 estimate using the same COE and the assumption that utility dividends per share can grow at the
8 same rate as GDP in the long-term. Consolidated Edison's annual dividend in 2011 was \$2.40.
9 If one assumes that this dividend can grow in perpetuity at a compound annual rate of 5% and
10 the COE is the same 8% used by Kihm, then this would translate into an intrinsic value of \$84,
11 52% higher than its current trading price. However, if one assumes a much more reasonable
12 dividend growth rate of approximately 3% with the same COE, then the intrinsic value of the
13 stock would be \$49.44, which is close to Kihm's estimate.

14 Based on all of the aforementioned information, Staff's assumed perpetual growth rate
15 range of 3% to 4% is reasonable and consistent with what investors use in practice.

16 **vi. Preference for GDP Growth**

17 Although Staff is confident that investors do not expect electric utilities' per share figures
18 to grow at the same rate of nominal GDP in the long-run, Staff recognizes that even customer
19 ROR witnesses have been willing to accept this assumption for purposes of estimating the COE.
20 Consequently, Staff will provide a COE indication using this simplified approach.

21 Projected GDP growth is available from a variety of sources, such as the Congressional
22 Budget Office ("CBO"), the Federal Reserve, the EIA, and Blue Chip Economic Forecasts. Staff
23 will use the CBO, EIA, The Survey of Professional Forecasters published by the Philadelphia
24 Federal Reserve, The Federal Open Market Committee ("FOMC"), and the Livingston Survey
25 for purposes of long-term projected GDP growth. The CBO projects an annual compound
26 growth rate in nominal GDP of approximately 4.80% for the period 2012 through 2022;
27 EIA projects an annual compound growth rate of 4.45% for the period 2010 through 2035;
28 The Survey of Professional Forecasters projects a 10-year annual compound growth rate in real
29 GDP of 2.64%; The Livingston Survey projects an average annual compound growth rate of
30 2.70% over the next ten years and the FOMC projects a central tendency long-term real GDP
31 growth of 2.30% to 2.50%. In each case in which the sources do not project a nominal GDP

1 growth rate, Staff recommends applying a GDP price deflator of 2.0%, which is the CBO's
2 prediction of long-term inflation and also the inflation rate which is targeted by the Federal
3 Reserve. Based on these projections, the long-term nominal GDP growth rate is expected to be
4 in the range of 4.30% to 4.80%. If the Commission chooses to use a GDP growth rate to
5 estimate the COE, Staff recommends the Commission use the lower end of the range (4.30%)
6 because of the amount of evidence that shows that rational investors would not expect utility per
7 share figures to grow at the same rate as GDP. When using a 4.30% GDP growth rate in Staff's
8 multi-stage DCF results in a COE estimate of approximately 8.54%.

9 **G. Tests of Reasonableness**

10 Staff has tested the reasonableness of its DCF results, both by use of a CAPM analysis
11 and consideration of other evidence.

12 **1. The CAPM**

13 The CAPM is built on the premise that the variance in returns is the appropriate measure
14 of risk, but only the non-diversifiable variance (systematic risk) is rewarded. Systematic risks,
15 also called market risks, are unanticipated events that affect almost all assets to some degree
16 because the effects are economy wide. Systematic risk in an asset, relative to the average, is
17 measured by the Beta of that asset. Unsystematic risks, also called asset-specific risks, are
18 unanticipated events that affect single assets or small groups of assets. Because unsystematic
19 risks can be freely eliminated by diversification, the reward for bearing risk depends on the level
20 of systematic risk. The CAPM shows that the expected return for a particular asset depends on
21 the pure time value of money (measured by the risk free rate), the reward for bearing systematic
22 risk (measured by the market risk premium), and the amount of systematic risk (measured by
23 Beta). The general form of the CAPM is as follows:

$$k = Rf + \beta (Rm - Rf)$$

Where: k is the expected return on equity for a security;

Rf is the risk-free rate;

β is Beta; and

Rm - Rf is the market risk premium.

For inputs, Staff relied on historical capital market return information through October 2012. For the risk-free rate (“Rf”), Staff used the average yield on 30-year U.S. Treasury bonds for the three-month period ending October 31, 2012; that figure was 2.85%. For Beta, Staff used Value Line’s betas for the comparable companies (*see* Schedule 16). The average beta (“ β ”) for the proxy group was 0.70 and 0.68 if PNM Resources is eliminated which has a beta of 0.95, which is much higher than the next highest beta of .75. For the market risk premium (“Rm – Rf”), Staff relied on risk premium estimates based on historical differences between earned returns on stocks and earned returns on bonds.⁵² The first risk premium was based on the long-term, arithmetic average of historical return differences from 1926 to 2011, which was 5.70%. The second risk premium was based on the long-term, geometric average of historical return differences from 1926 to 2011, which was 4.10%.

Staff’s CAPM is presented on Schedule 16. The results using the long-term arithmetic average risk premium and the long-term geometric risk premium are 6.87% and 5.74%, respectively. If PNM Resources is excluded, the results are 6.73% using the long-term arithmetic average risk premium and 5.64% long-term geometric risk premium. While the COE indication using the geometric average risk premium is more than likely below equity discount rates used to value utility stocks, Staff believes the 6.87% COE is quite probable considering the current low bond yield environment. It is generally recognized that the risk premium over Treasury yields is higher than historical averages due to the Fed’s efforts to keep Treasury yields quite low. However, this increases the opportunity costs of not investing in utility bonds and stocks, putting upward pressure on the prices of these alternative, low-risk investments.

⁵² From Ibbotson Associates, Inc.’s *Stocks, Bonds, Bills, and Inflation: 2012 Yearbook*.

1 **2. Other Tests**

2 **a. The “Rule of Thumb”**

3 A “rule of thumb” method allows an objective test of individual analysts’ COE estimates.
4 Because this method is suggested in a textbook⁵³ used for the curriculum for Chartered Financial
5 Analyst (“CFA”) Program, Staff believes this method is free of any bias from those involved in
6 utility ratemaking. It is also a great test because it is very straightforward and limits the risk
7 premium to a 100 basis point range. The COE is estimated by simply adding a risk premium to
8 the yield-to-maturity (“YTM”) of the subject company’s long-term debt. Based on experience in
9 the U.S. markets, the typical risk premium is in the 3% to 4% range. Considering that this is
10 based on general U.S. capital market experience and that regulated utilities are on the low end of
11 the risk spectrum of the general U.S. market, a risk premium closer to 3% seems logical. This is
12 especially true considering that regulated utility stocks behave like bonds. For the months of
13 August, September and October 2012, “A” rated 30-year utility bonds and “Baa” rated 30-year
14 utility bonds had average yields of 4.63% and 5.22% respectively.⁵⁴ Adding a 3% risk premium,
15 the “rule of thumb” indicates a COE between 7.63% and 8.22%. Adding a 4% risk premium, the
16 “rule of thumb” indicates a COE between 8.63% and 9.22%.

17 **b. Average Authorized Returns**

18 In the past, the Commission has applied a test of reasonableness using the average
19 authorized returns published by Regulatory Research Associates (“RRA”) as a benchmark.
20 According to RRA, (*see* Appendix 2, Attachment H), the average authorized ROE for electric
21 utility companies for the first three quarters of 2012 was 10.22% based on 33 decisions
22 (first quarter – 10.84% based on twelve decisions; second quarter – 9.92% based on thirteen
23 decisions; third quarter – 9.78% based on eight decisions). This number is high because the data
24 includes several surcharge/rider generations cases in Virginia that incorporate ROE premiums.
25 Virginia statutes authorize the State Corporations Commission to approve ROE premiums of up
26 to 200 basis points for certain generation projects. Excluding these Virginia surcharge/rider
27 generations cases from the data, the average authorized electric ROE was 9.97% for the

⁵³ John D. Stowe, Thomas R. Robinson, Jerald E. Pinto and Dennis W. McLeavey, *Analysis of Equity Investments: Valuation*, Association for Investment Management and Research, 2002, p. 54.

⁵⁴ BondsOnline.com pursuant to a subscription agreement Staff has with BondsOnline.

1 first three quarters of 2012. The average authorized ROE for electric utility companies for
2 2011 was 10.22% based on 41 decisions (first quarter – 10.32% based on thirteen decisions;
3 second quarter – 10.12% based on ten decisions; third quarter – 10.00% based on seven
4 decisions; fourth quarter – 10.34% based on eleven decisions).

5 The average authorized ROR for electric utilities for the first three quarters of 2012
6 was 7.94% based on 32 decisions (first quarter – 8.00% based on eleven decisions; second
7 quarter – 7.78% based on twelve decisions; third quarter – 8.06 based on nine decisions). The
8 average authorized ROR for electric utilities in 2011 was 7.95% based on 41 decisions
9 (first quarter – 8.12% based on thirteen decisions; second quarter – 8.01% based on ten
10 decisions; third quarter – 8.09% based on seven decisions; fourth quarter – 7.61% based on
11 eleven decisions).

12 **c. Equity Analysts**

13 Past Commission decisions have expressed the view that the COE used by equity analysts
14 is not relevant to determining a reasonable COE estimate in utility ratemaking proceedings.
15 Although Staff respects the Commission’s decisions based on the evidence the Commission
16 reviewed in past rate cases, Staff believes it can provide further analysis and explanation that
17 supports the relevance of these COE estimates to the cost of capital determined in a utility
18 rate proceeding.

19 First, it is important to consider the inherent contradiction caused by using
20 equity analysts’ 5-year EPS growth rate forecasts as the constant growth rate of dividends in the
21 single-stage DCF, but ignoring the rest of the analysis performed by the equity analysts. It is
22 naïve to assume that investors would simply take values from the internet without researching
23 the supporting analysis when making investment decisions. While this assumption may allow
24 for expediency in estimating the COE, investors do not make investment decisions with
25 expediency as the priority. Staff has reviewed numerous equity research reports and it has
26 NEVER seen an analyst estimate a fair price for a utility stock by making this naïve assumption.
27 If the equity analysts that provide professional investment advice based on in-depth analysis do
28 not utilize their own growth rates in this manner, then it is completely illogical to make this
29 assumption for purposes of estimating the COE. If the COE is not considered a fair return in
30 terms of the *Hope* and *Bluefield* cases, then the time and effort devoted to rate-of-return

1 testimony would be better spent on determining an appropriate margin over the COE that would
2 be fair in setting the allowed ROE.

3 Rate-of-return witnesses often cite various academic studies to support their position that
4 investors naively assume that dividends can grow in perpetuity at the same rate as equity
5 analysts' estimates of the 5-year annually compounded EPS growth rate. Although Staff
6 believes the fact that the very equity analysts that provide these forecasts do not make this same
7 assumption when valuing utility stocks disproves this conclusion, it is important to understand
8 the true conclusion of some of these studies. One of the studies often cited to support the use of
9 equity analysts' 5-year EPS growth rate forecasts in the DCF is that of Burton G. Malkiel and
10 John G. Cragg, "Expectations and the Structure of Share Prices." The conclusion of this
11 academic study was that equity analysts' expectations had a greater influence on stock prices
12 compared to simple extrapolations of historical financial data. Staff believes this conclusion is
13 logical considering the vast amounts of resources dedicated to the discipline of securities
14 analysis. However, Staff is not sure how subsequent studies concluded that the results of this
15 study somehow translated into a proof that investors use 5-year EPS forecasts as a constant
16 growth rate in the single-stage DCF methodology. In fact, Cragg and Malkiel did not even use
17 the DCF valuation model when testing their hypothesis regarding the influence of analysts'
18 projections on stock prices. It is more plausible to conclude that, because investors rely on
19 equity analysts' expectations, they rely on their investments recommendations (e.g. buy, sell or
20 hold). Equity analysts' investment recommendations are based on their assessment of the
21 intrinsic value of a given stock. Analysts' methodologies for estimating a fair price varies, but
22 most at least assess the current price-to-forward earnings ratios both on a consensus basis and on
23 the analysts' own estimates. If the analyst believes the company can grow its earnings faster
24 than the consensus and/or the company deserves a higher price-to-earnings ("p/e") ratio than the
25 consensus, then the analyst will expect a higher return than the consensus. In Staff's experience,
26 this is the primary purpose for providing both absolute EPS forecasts and EPS growth rate
27 forecasts. It allows investors to estimate a potential justified p/e multiple.

28 Cragg and Malkiel specifically indicated the following in their study:

29 We would not argue that these estimates necessarily give an accurate
30 picture of general market expectations. It would, however, seem
31 reasonable to suggest that they are representative of opinions of some of
32 the largest professional investment institutions and that they may not be

1 wholly unrepresentative of more general expectations. **Since investors**
2 **consult professional investment institutions in forming their own**
3 **expectations, individuals' expectations may be strongly influenced –**
4 **and so reflect – those of their advisers.** That several of our participating
5 firms find it worthwhile to publish these projections and provide them to
6 their customers provides prima facie evidence that a certain segment of the
7 market places some reliance on such information in forming its own
8 expectations. Also, insofar as other security analysts and investors follow
9 the same sorts of procedures as those used by our sample analysts in
10 forming expectations, general investors' expectations would resemble
11 those of analysts. Consequently, these predictions may well serve as
12 acceptable proxies for general expectations and surely seem worthy of
13 detailed analysis. (emphasis added)

14 In past rate cases the Commission has dismissed evidence Staff presented regarding
15 assumptions investment analysts use to estimate a fair price to pay for utility stocks. Considering
16 the above information, in which the foundation for the study concludes that investors rely and
17 depend on their investment advisors, and therefore, stock prices reflect these expectations, it
18 would seem that the COE assumptions used by these investment analysts are indeed reflected in
19 share prices. To assume that investors utilize the information provided by equity analysts in a
20 way that is wholly inconsistent with how the very analysts that provide them use them, is not
21 supported by any evidence.

22 Equity analysts often use the dividend discount model (“DDM”) to estimate a fair price to
23 pay for the stock. The DDM is synonymous with the DCF in utility ratemaking settings. The
24 DCF in utility ratemaking is simply solving for the required return/cost of equity variable. In
25 valuation, the goal is to solve for the fair price of the stock. Consequently, if equity analysts are
26 of value to their clients, then the stock prices will reflect their estimates of future dividends and
27 the required return on these dividends. Consequently, if one accepts the studies that security
28 analysts' expectations influence investors, which is the conclusion made by Malkiel and Cragg,
29 then this means that stock prices reflect the COE used by these very same analysts. Staff's
30 experience has been that these equity discount rates are usually much lower than COE estimates
31 provided by ROR witnesses in utility rate cases. Staff has provided many examples in the last
32 several rate cases that indicate equity analysts use equity discount rates in the 7% to 9% range
33 when valuing utility stocks. However, this does not mean that these equity analysts expect
34 commissions to allow an ROE equivalent to the market-implied COE. If allowed ROEs were set
35 equal to the COE, this would cause downward pressure on the stock price of a company whose

1 earnings rely primarily on the regulated utility operations. This is the case because utility stock
2 prices currently reflect investors' expectations of regulators continuing to allow returns of close
3 to 10%.

4 Considering the fact that the Cragg and Malkiel study is the foundation for other studies
5 that are cited to support the use of 5-year EPS forecasts in the constant growth DCF, it is
6 important to understand how at least one of the authors has estimated required returns on stocks
7 in his past studies and how he estimates required returns currently. In his May 1979 study, "The
8 Capital Formation Problem in the United States," Malkiel estimated the required returns on the
9 Dow Jones Industrial Average by using Value Line growth rates for the first five years. This
10 growth rate was then reduced over time to that of the expected real growth rate of the economy,
11 which was 3.6% at the time.⁵⁵

12 In a recent January 5, 2012 editorial in the *Wall Street Journal*, "Where to Put Your
13 Money in 2012," Burton G. Malkiel provided his opinion on the long-run return expectations for
14 U.S. equities. Malkiel simplified his approach by simply indicating that earnings and dividends
15 in the market have grown at an approximate 5% rate over the long run. He simply added this
16 long-run growth rate to the current approximate 2% dividend yield on the U.S. stock market to
17 arrive at a long-run return estimate of 7% for the U.S. stock market, which is very close to the
18 6.80% projected return on the S&P 500 estimated by professional forecasters in the First Quarter
19 2012 *Survey of Professional Forecasters*. If Malkiel believed investors projected returns based
20 on 5-year EPS forecasts on the U.S. stock market, then he would have projected a long-run
21 return of approximately 12.3% (2% dividend yield plus 10.3% 5-year EPS growth forecasts for
22 the S&P 500). He did not. While Malkiel and Cragg's studies certainly concluded that security
23 analysts' estimates have an impact on share prices they did *not* conclude that investors would
24 assume security analysts' 5-year EPS growth rate forecasts are a proxy for perpetual growth.

25 The focus on earnings growth rates is understandable considering that most security
26 analysts' stock predictions are based on a multiple of p/e ratios, but security analysts provide this
27 information to evaluate potential p/e ratios as they compare to consensus p/e ratios. The ability

⁵⁵ The use of a real GDP growth rate for perpetual growth is consistent with Goldman Sachs' valuation approach discussed in the last Ameren Missouri rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0028. While the Commission interpreted this to mean that inflation needed to be added to the real GDP growth rate to make the analysis correct, Malkiel made it clear that he purposely chose real GDP as a perpetual growth rate, but also indicated an argument could be made to use nominal GDP.

1 of the analyst to accurately project future earnings and justified p/e ratios will determine whether
2 that analyst is successful. Consequently, the focus on analysts' EPS projections is
3 understandable in this context.

4 **H. Cost of Equity Compared to Return on Equity**

5 It would likely be of interest to the Commission that the aforementioned Kihm article is
6 not necessarily advocating that the allowed ROE be set based on a utility company's COE.
7 While it is quite clear that Kihm believes the COE for utilities is in the 7% to 8% range, he does
8 not advocate that commissions set the allowed ROE at this lower level. Kihm is just pointing out
9 that commissions "might be doing the right thing, but for the wrong reason." Kihm is simply
10 trying to emphasize that allowed ROEs should not be assumed to be the COE for purposes of
11 making investment decisions or for purposes of valuing utility assets or securities.

12 It is also quite clear from Staff's analysis of equity analysts' reports that analysts do not
13 expect commissions to set the authorized ROE equal to the COE. Most equity analysts use a
14 COE in the 7% to 8% range, yet when projecting cash flows generated by the utilities through
15 ratemaking, they assume companies will be authorized an ROE of close to 10%. While the Staff
16 does not believe the Commission should allow investors' expectations of the authorized ROE
17 determine what is authorized in a rate case, Staff does recognize that investors have become
18 accustomed to some margin over the COE being allowed in rates. In fact, some would argue that
19 because book ROEs of the S&P 500 (10% to 15% on average) tend to be higher than the market
20 COE, this may justify the decision to allow an ROE higher than the COE. If the Commission
21 accepts this premise, then the issue before it would be what margin is fair and reasonable
22 for purposes of complying with *Hope* and *Bluefield*. This is a matter that could be explored
23 further if the Commission accepts the notion that the COE is lower than the ROE which it
24 chooses to authorize.

25 **I. Conclusion**

26 A just and reasonable rate is one that is fair to the investors and fair to the ratepayers.
27 Fairness to the ratepayers means rates that are not one penny more than is necessary to be fair to
28 the shareholders. Fairness to the shareholders means rates that will produce revenues, on an
29 annual basis, sufficient to cover Empire's prudent cost of service, which includes its cost of

1 capital. Using widely-accepted methods of financial analysis, Staff has developed a weighted
2 average cost of capital for Empire in the range of 7.23% to 7.74% (see Schedule 17). This rate
3 was calculated by applying an embedded cost of long-term debt of 5.91% and a cost of common
4 equity range of 8.50% to 9.50% to a capital structure consisting of 51.06% common equity and
5 48.94% long-term debt. Because there appears to be some concern in setting an allowed ROE
6 based on the COE, Staff recommends the Commission set the allowed ROE at 9.50% in this
7 case. Staff's recommended ROE for Empire is 50 basis points higher than Staff's recent
8 recommendations in the Ameren Missouri, KCPL and GMO rate cases because Staff added
9 50 basis points due to Empire's lower credit rating, which is based on the business and financial
10 risks of Empire's regulated utility operations. The spreads between 'BBB+'-rated utility bonds
11 and 'BBB-'-rated utility bonds has averaged approximately 45 basis points during the period
12 August 2012 through October 2012.⁵⁶ Although this is well-above what Staff believes the true
13 COE to be in the current capital market environment, this allowed ROE would balance the
14 concern about the impact a lower allowed ROE would have on investors' view of Missouri's
15 regulatory environment, while still passing along the benefit of lower capital costs to ratepayers.
16 Also, because Staff's analysis shows a slight decline in the COE since Staff provided its
17 recommendation in the recent Ameren Missouri, KCPL and GMO cases, if the Commission were
18 to set an ROE for Empire relative to the allowed ROEs in these cases, the Commission should
19 take this into consideration.

20 *Staff Expert/Witness: Shana Atkinson*

21 **VI. Rate Base**

22 **A. Plant in Service**

23 **1. Plant in Service as of June 30, 2010**

24 Accounting Schedule 3, Plant in Service, reflects the rate base value of Empire's plant in
25 service at June 30, 2010, by account.

26 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

⁵⁶ Staff used bond yield data from BondsOnline.com pursuant to a subscription agreement Staff has with BondsOnline.

1 **2. Iatan 1 Adjustments**

2 The Staff has recommended various disallowances concerning the construction costs
3 incurred on the Iatan Air Quality Control System (AQCS) project. These disallowances were
4 approved on April 12, 2011 by the Commission’s Report and Order in KCPL Case No. ER-
5 2010-0355.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

7 **3. Iatan 2 Adjustments**

8 The Staff has recommended various disallowances concerning the construction costs
9 incurred on this project. These disallowances were approved on April 12, 2011 by the
10 Commission’s Report and Order in KCPL Case No. ER-2010-0355.

11 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

12 **4. Plum Point Adjustments**

13 The Staff has recommended a disallowance concerning the construction costs incurred on
14 this project. This disallowance is discussed in more detail in the Plum Point construction
15 audit report submitted in Empire Case No. ER-2011-0004.

16 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

17 **5. Plant Adjustments: Allocation to Gas**

18 Empire records its general plant in service balances entirely on its electric books.
19 The Staff adjusted Empire’s plant balances to allocate a portion of the Company’s general plant
20 to Empire’s natural gas business for rate case purposes.

21 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

22 **B. Depreciation Reserve**

23 **1. Depreciation Reserve as of June 30, 2010**

24 Accounting Schedule 4, Depreciation Reserve, reflects the rate base value of Empire’s
25 depreciation reserve at June 30, 2010, by account.

26 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

1 **2. Reserve Adjustments: Allocation to Gas**

2 Empire records its depreciation reserve associated with general plant entirely on its
3 electric books. The Staff allocated a portion of the general plant depreciation reserve to
4 Empire’s natural gas business for rate case purposes.

5 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

6 **3. Reserve Adjustments: Other**

7 Adjustments were made to the appropriate reserve accounts based on the disallowances
8 made regarding the Iatan 1 AQCS, construction of Iatan 2, Iatan common plant and construction
9 of Plum Point.

10 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

11 **4. Plant & Depreciation Reserve Adjustments: Capitalized Incentive**
12 **Compensation**

13 During the test year and update periods, Empire capitalized a portion of its
14 incentive compensation for the Employee Stock Purchase Plan and the Bonus Incentive Plan
15 (“Lightning Bolts”). Staff made adjustments to the plant in service and depreciation reserve in
16 order to eliminate these amounts from cost of service. Since the Staff removed these
17 compensation expenses from its cost of service income statement (*see* Section VIII. E. 2.), Staff
18 is also making an adjustment to remove these costs from rate base in this case.

19 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

20 **C. Cash Working Capital (CWC)**

21 Cash Working Capital (“CWC”) is the amount of funding necessary for a utility to pay
22 the day-to-day expenses incurred in providing utility services to its customers. When a utility
23 expends funds in order to pay an expense necessary for the provision of service before its
24 customers provide any corresponding payment, the utility’s shareholders are the source of the
25 funds. This shareholder funding represents a portion of each shareholders’ total investment in
26 the utility, for which the shareholders are compensated by the inclusion of these funds in rate
27 base. By including these funds in rate base, the shareholders earn a return on the CWC-related
28 funding they have invested.

1 Customers supply CWC when they pay for electric services received before the utility
2 pays expenses incurred in providing that service. Utility customers are compensated for the
3 CWC they provide by a reduction to the utility's rate base. By removing these funds from rate
4 base, the utility earns no return on that funding which was supplied by customers as CWC.

5 A positive CWC requirement indicates that, in the aggregate, the shareholders provided
6 the CWC for the test year. This means that, on average, the utility paid the expenses incurred to
7 provide the electric services to its customers before those customers had to pay the utility for the
8 provision of these utility services. A negative CWC requirement indicates that, in the aggregate,
9 the utility's customers provided the CWC for the test year. This means that, on average, the
10 customers paid for the utility's electric services before the utility paid the expenses that the
11 utility incurred to provide those services.

12 Staff performed a study of Empire's test year CWC lags, which indicated a positive CWC
13 requirement. This means that in the aggregate Empire's shareholders have provided the CWC to
14 the Company during the test year. Staff recommends that the shareholders should be
15 compensated for the CWC that they provide through an increase in the Company's rate base.

16 Staff's CWC calculation is as follows:

- 17 1. Account Description: lists the types of cash expenses which Empire pays on a
18 day-to-day basis.
- 19 2. Test Year Expenses: Provides the amount of annualized expense included in
20 Empire's cost of service. These expenses are based on the dollars associated
21 with those items on an adjusted jurisdictional basis according to the account
22 description.
- 23 3. Revenue Lag: indicates the number of days between the midpoint of the
24 provision of service by Empire and the payment by the ratepayer for such
25 service. Further explanation of the Revenue Lag can be found later in this
26 Report.
- 27 4. Expense Lag: indicates the number of days between the receipt of goods and
28 services by the utility and payment for the goods and services by the utility (i.e.
29 cash expenditures) that are used to provide service to the ratepayer. Further
30 explanation of the Expense Lag can be found later in this Report.
- 31 5. Net Lag: results from the subtraction of the Expense Lag from the Revenue Lag.
- 32 6. CWC Factor: expresses the CWC Lag in days as a fraction of the total days in
33 the test year. This is accomplished by dividing the Net Lag by 365.
- 34 7. CWC Requirement: cash working capital requirement needed for each expense
35 listed. The amounts in this area are calculated by multiplying the test
36 year/annualized balances with the CWC Factor.

1 The result of Staff's CWC analysis is reflected on Accounting Schedule 8, Cash Working
2 Capital. Staff's CWC analysis result is also included in the Rate Base Accounting Schedule 2 in
3 the section entitled "Add to Net Plant In Service." Other aspects of Staff's CWC analysis results
4 are included in the Rate Base Schedule in the section entitled "Subtract From Net Plant" in
5 the following line items: Federal Tax Offset, State Tax Offset, City Tax Offset and Interest
6 Expense Offset.

7 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

8 **D. Revenue Lag**

9 The revenue lag is the amount of time between the day the Company provides the utility
10 service, and the day it receives payment from the ratepayers for that service. Staff's overall
11 revenue lag in this case is the sum of three (3) subcomponents. They are as follows:

- 12 1. Usage Lag: The midpoint of average time elapsed from the beginning of the
13 first day of a service period through the last day of that service period;
- 14 2. Billing Lag: The period of time between the last day of the service period and
15 the day the bill for that service period is placed in the mail by the Company;
16 and
- 17 3. Collection Lag: The period of time between the day the bill is placed in the mail
18 by the Company and the day the Company receives payment from the ratepayer
19 for the services provided.

20 Staff's recommended revenue lag in this case is presented as follows, and Staff's
21 calculation for each component will then be explained:

	Staff
Usage Lag	15.21
Billing Lag	4.30
Collection Lag	27.91
Total Revenue Lag	47.42

23
24 The usage lag was determined by dividing the number of days in a typical year (365) by
25 the number of months in a year (12) to yield the average number of days in a month (30.42). The
26 30.42 was then divided by two (2) to yield an average usage lag of 15.21 days. This further

1 calculation using two (2) as the divisor is necessary since the Company bills monthly and it is
2 assumed that service is delivered to the customer evenly throughout the month.

3 The billing lag is the time it takes between when the Company reads the meter and when
4 the bills are subsequently mailed to customers. Staff used the billing lag calculated in the last
5 Empire rate case, ER-2011-0004, to determine the overall revenue lag in this case.

6 The collection lag is the time lapse between the point on average when a bill is mailed by
7 Empire and when Empire receives the customer payment. In this case Empire's collection lag is
8 comparable to the number of days in prior cases. Staff accepted Empire's collection lag day
9 calculation in its filed lead/lag study.

10 The sum of Staff's usage, billing, and collection lags for Empire in this proceeding is
11 47.42 days.

12 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

13 **E. Expense Lags**

14 Empire performed a lead/lag analysis for its major expenses as part of its filing in this
15 case. The following expense lags calculated by Empire were examined for accuracy by Staff and
16 the results were determined to be reasonable; therefore, the Staff accepts the Company's
17 calculations for these items:

- 18 Fuel-Coal
- 19 Fuel-Gas
- 20 Fuel-Oil
- 21 Purchased Power
- 22 Payroll Expense
- 23 Federal Income Tax Withheld
- 24 State Income Tax Withheld
- 25 Employees 401K Withheld
- 26 Employers 401K Matching
- 27 Employers Life Insurance Matching
- 28 Employers Healthcare
- 29 Employers AD&D
- 30 Employers Dental/Vision
- 31 Vacation

- 1 Pension
- 2 FICA Withheld
- 3 Employer FICA
- 4 Federal Unemployment
- 5 State Unemployment
- 6 Property Taxes
- 7 Sales Taxes
- 8 Gross Receipts Taxes
- 9 Income Tax

10 Each of these expenses was calculated using the midpoint of the service period to the
11 actual payment date to arrive at the expense lag.

12 For purposes of expense lag calculations, a “service period” is the period of time when a
13 particular service is provided for a utility. For example, a service provided to a utility by an
14 outside vendor over a 30-day period, and billed on a monthly basis, would create a “service
15 period” of 30 days for that particular service. A calculation of an expense lag for that service
16 would begin at the midpoint of that service period to reflect the assumption that the utility
17 received the benefit of that service evenly over the 30-day period.

18 The Cash Vouchers line item in the Staff’s CWC Study represents any cash expenses that
19 aren’t included in a separate line item on Staff Accounting Schedule 8, Cash Working Capital.
20 For purposes of calculating the cash voucher lag, the Staff used Empire’s calculation in the filing
21 of their lead/lag study which included Empire’s allocated amount of the payroll taxes billed for
22 the Iatan plant payroll. Empire is billed for its share of operating and maintenance costs for the
23 Iatan generating station by that plant’s managing partner, KCPL. Empire requested to create a
24 separate expense lag for its allocated amount of Iatan payroll taxes. Staff does not recommend
25 treating this cost as a separate line item in the CWC schedule, but instead, let it remain in the
26 total cash vouchers lag calculation along with the rest of the billings for the Iatan plant expenses.
27 Empire does not receive a separate invoice for the Iatan payroll taxes; rather Empire receives one
28 invoice for all of its allocation of Iatan costs.

29 Empire is required to collect certain taxes for municipalities in which they operate. The
30 gross receipts tax and the sales tax are included as separate line items on the ratepayer’s bill.
31 However, when the funds are received, Empire remits payments to the taxing authority based on

1 the arrangement established with the taxing authority. Since Empire collects the taxes for the
2 taxing authority and a corresponding service is not provided to the ratepayer by Empire, Staff's
3 measurement of the revenue and expense lags calculations start with the beginning point of the
4 collection lag for these taxes. The collection lag was defined earlier in this report as the period
5 of time between the day the bill is placed in the mail by Empire and the day Empire receives
6 payment from the ratepayer for the services provided. As a result of using this methodology, the
7 gross receipts tax and the sales tax CWC line items feature a shortened revenue lag compared to
8 the other line items in the Staff's CWC Schedule. Staff has accepted Empire's calculation of the
9 gross receipts and sales tax expense lags.

10 The federal income tax offset, state income tax offset, and interest expense offset are not
11 directly included in the calculation of CWC in Staff's Accounting Schedule 8, Cash Working
12 Capital. These items appear as separate line items in the Staff's Accounting Schedule 2, Rate
13 Base. These cash payments are known and certain obligations of Empire with payment periods
14 and payment dates established by statute or bond indentures. Amounts collected from
15 ratepayers, which the Company intends to use for the payment of taxes and interest, represent a
16 source of cash for Empire which has use of such funds until they are passed on to the appropriate
17 taxing authority or bondholder. Therefore, it is appropriate to include taxes and interest as
18 offsets in a lead/lag analysis.

19 The reason these items appear in the Staff's Accounting Schedule 2, Rate Base, rather
20 than Accounting Schedule 8, Cash Working Capital is because the expense component used for
21 these offsets is tied directly to the mechanical computation of the revenue requirement. The
22 Staff's computer generated revenue requirement is based on a computer program with the
23 capability of extracting appropriate amounts for federal income tax, state income tax, and interest
24 expense based on amounts obtained from Accounting Schedule 11, Income Tax. The computer
25 program applies the CWC factor for each respective component and places the CWC revenue
26 requirement associated with these items directly in Accounting Schedule 2.

27 In conclusion, the results of the study performed by Staff resulted in a positive CWC
28 requirement. This means that in the aggregate the shareholders have provided the CWC to the
29 Company during the test year. Therefore, the shareholders should be compensated for the CWC
30 that they provide through an increase to rate base.

31 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

1 **F. Prepayments and Materials and Supplies**

2 The Company has utilized shareholder funds to finance prepaid items such as insurance
3 premiums and postage. The Company is reimbursed by customers for these costs once the items
4 are charged to expense during a subsequent period. The Staff has included these prepayments in
5 rate base at the 13-month average level ending June 2012. There were two accounts added during
6 the test year for Working Funds Iatan (165350) and Working Funds Plum Point (165351) that
7 were excluded in the Staff's average. These are cash accounts, not actual investment in utility
8 assets, and are therefore excluded from rate base.

9 The Company also holds a variety of materials and supplies (M&S) in inventory so the
10 items can be readily available when needed in performing its utility operations. Staff performed
11 an analysis of all M&S accounts from January 2008 through June 2012. A 13-month average
12 level ending June 30, 2012 was used for the majority of the M&S amounts in the Company's
13 electric account. For these accounts, no upward or downward trend was noted. There were four
14 M&S accounts (154100, 163050, 163801 and 184392) where the most current ending balance
15 was used. These accounts showed a steady trend within the review period and using the last
16 known balance for these four particular accounts is more appropriate than the
17 13-month average. Account 163999 was normalized based on the most current six months of
18 data due to the irregularities in this account in 2011. There were three accounts (163327, 184220
19 and 184243) where one month's balance appeared irregular and was replaced with the same
20 month from the previous year. There were three accounts (184242, 184330 and 184416) that
21 were normalized to the current ongoing level. Some of the accounts mentioned above
22 also include a certain amount of M&S inventory attributable to Empire's water operations.
23 A 13-month average of the water inventory was taken and then subtracted from Staff's total level
24 of M&S to arrive at the amount of M&S to be included in electric rate base in this proceeding.
25 Account 184890 was excluded because it is associated with EEI dues that are being disallowed
26 in this case (please refer to Section VIII.G.18., EEI Dues).

27 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

28 **G. Fuel Inventories**

29 **Coal Inventory** - Staff used the results of its fuel model to calculate the annual amount
30 of coal used by each Empire generating plant to meet its total company normalized native load.

1 Empire operates in four retail jurisdictions: Missouri, Arkansas, Kansas, and Oklahoma.
2 “Native load” is the kilowatt or megawatt demand placed upon Empire’s electric system by its
3 regulated retail electric customers. To determine the amount of coal inventory, the average daily
4 burn by unit must be calculated. The average daily burn by unit is derived by dividing the
5 annualized tons burned by the difference between 365 days and the number of annual planned
6 outage days. Then, the average daily burn is multiplied by an appropriate number of days of
7 inventory for each plant resulting in a burn inventory. The number of days of inventory of
8 Powder River Basin (PRB), or “western” coal, for the Asbury 1 and 2 units is set by Empire at
9 60 days. The PRB coal in 2013 will be supplied by two western coal suppliers: Arch Coal Sales
10 and Peabody Coal Sales.

11 Empire also carries an inventory of local (Kansas) bituminous coal supplied by
12 Foresight Coal Sales, under contract; the days of inventory included for this coal is also 60 days.
13 Staff has also used a 60-day calculation to establish Empire’s rate base investment in
14 the coal inventory maintained both at KCPL’s Iatan Generating Stations, of which Empire is a
15 12% owner of Iatan 1 and 2; and Plum Point Energy Associates, LLC’s Plum Point Energy
16 Station, of which Empire is a 7.52% owner.

17 Staff multiplied the resulting burn inventory for each unit by the delivered cost of coal
18 per ton for that unit calculated by Staff. To this total Staff then added the fixed cost of basemat
19 coal established in prior Case No. ER-2011-0004 for each unit except Plum Point, for which
20 basemat coal is capitalized. Basemat coal is the bottom portion of a coal pile that is not usable as
21 fuel due to contamination by soil, clay, and other contaminants. The total cost of the burn
22 inventory and basemat was multiplied by Staff’s energy jurisdictional factor to arrive at the
23 Missouri allocated amount with the result being the amount that is reflected as part of Fuel
24 Inventories in Accounting Schedule 2, Rate Base.

25 **Fuel Oil Inventory** - Staff used the 13-month average inventory quantities and a
26 weighted average price for oil inventory levels.

27 **Gas Stored Underground** - Staff reviewed Empire’s General Ledger account for Natural
28 Gas in Storage (Account 151547) and found activity during the test year. Staff reviewed
29 Empire’s calculation of the 13-month average inventory cost and concluded the amount was
30 reasonable to include in Staff’s rate base.

31 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

1 **H. Prepaid Pension Asset and FAS 87 and FAS 106 Regulatory Asset**
2 **Trackers**

3 See the discussion of these items in Section VIII. E. 4. - FAS 87/Pension Expense and
4 Section VIII. E. 5. - FAS 106/OPEBs Expense.

5 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

6 **I. Customer Demand Programs Regulatory Asset**

7 As part of Empire’s Experimental Regulatory Plan approved in Case No. EO-2005-0263,
8 Empire’s Customer Programs Collaborative (CPC) was ordered to include Staff, Public Counsel,
9 Department of Natural Resources and other interested parties to advise Empire on the
10 development, implementation, monitoring and evaluation of demand response, energy efficiency
11 and affordability programs for Empire’s Missouri customers.

12 As a result of the Commission’s *Order Approving Global Agreement* in Case No.
13 ER-2011-0004 (Empire’s last general rate case), Empire’s CPC terminated and Empire will
14 utilize a Demand Side Management (DSM) advisory group, which shall not have voting rights.⁵⁷

15 The DSM Regulatory Asset Account 182318 contains costs that have been incurred for
16 eight (8) DSM programs⁵⁸ that are in various stages of development and implementation, along
17 with (1) costs not directly assignable to any individual program and (2) DSM market research
18 costs. Based on Staff’s participation in Empire’s DSM advisory group and Staff’s review of the
19 costs in Account 182318, Staff has no recommended disallowances to the levels of costs
20 contained in Empire’s DSM Regulatory Asset Account. All unamortized actual costs associated
21 with all DSM programs are to be included in rate base as a regulatory asset, as a result of the
22 Commission’s *Order Approving Global Agreement* in Case No. ER-2011-0004. The Staff is
23 using the June 30, 2012 balance of this regulatory asset in rate base in this case. The Staff has
24 also included an adjustment in the Income Statement to amortize these costs to expense
25 (see Section VIII. G. 6. c.).

26 *Staff Experts/Witnesses: Amanda C. McMellen and Hojong Kang*

⁵⁷ See Section VIII.G.6.a., Background and Status of DSM.

⁵⁸ DSM programs consist of demand response, energy efficiency and affordability programs, including the Low Income Weatherization programs and Interruptible Service Rider (IR).

1 **J. Amortization of Electric Plant**

2 Staff has adjusted the amortization reserve for electric plant intangible assets to reflect
3 the updated balances through June 30, 2012. The amortization reserve balance as of June 30,
4 2012 is \$8,653,701 and was included as an offset to rate base in Staff's Accounting Schedules.

5 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

6 **K. Customer Deposits**

7 The amount of customer deposits shown on Accounting Schedule 2, Rate Base,
8 represents a 13-month average (June 2011 - June 2012) of Empire's customer deposits.
9 Customer deposits are funds received from customers as security against potential loss arising
10 from failure to pay for utility service. Since the deposits are interest-free loans to the Company,
11 the Staff included a representative ongoing level of \$8,497,724 as an offset to rate base.

12 Interest on customer deposits is also included in the Company's rates because customers
13 should receive a reasonable rate of return on their deposits until the monies are refunded to them.
14 The appropriate amount of interest to include in the Company's expenses can be determined by
15 review of the applicable sections of Empire's current filed Tariff. The Tariff (Section 3, Page 5)
16 states that the "interest rate paid upon return of a deposit, per annum, compounded annually shall
17 be equal to the prime rate published in the Wall Street Journal as being in effect on the last
18 business day of December of the prior year plus 1%." The prime rate in effect as of
19 December 31, 2011 was 3.25%. One percent was added to this rate for a total 4.25% interest rate
20 on customer deposits. The amount of interest on customer deposits, \$361,153, is included in
21 Staff Accounting Schedule 10, Adjustments to the Income Statement.

22 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

23 **L. Customer Advances**

24 Customer advances are funds provided to Empire by individual customers of the
25 Company to assist in recovering the costs of the provision of electric service to them under
26 certain circumstances. These funds are interest-free money to the Company. Therefore, it is
27 appropriate to include these funds as an offset to rate base. No interest is paid to customers for
28 the use of this money, unlike customer deposits. The 13-month average of the customer

1 advances account balances as of June 30, 2012, the end of the Staff's update period in this case,
2 is shown on Accounting Schedule 2, Rate Base.

3 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

4 **M. Accumulated Deferred Income Taxes (ADIT)**

5 Empire's ADIT represents, in effect, a net prepayment of income taxes by customers prior
6 to payment by Empire. For example, because Empire is allowed to deduct depreciation expense
7 on an accelerated basis for income tax purposes, the amount of depreciation expense used as a
8 deduction for income taxes purposes by Empire is considerably higher than the amount of
9 depreciation expense used for ratemaking purposes. This results in what is referred to as a
10 "book-tax timing difference," and creates a deferral of income taxes to the future. The net credit
11 balance in the ADIT accounts reserve represents a source of cost-free funds to Empire.
12 Therefore, Empire's rate base is reduced by the ADIT balance to avoid having customers pay a
13 return on funds that are provided cost-free to the Company. Generally, deferred income taxes
14 associated with all book-tax timing differences that are created through the ratemaking process
15 should be reflected in rate base. Staff has taken this approach in calculating the ADIT rate base
16 offset amount in this case.

17 The deferred tax impact of the following past tax timing differences were included in
18 Staff's rate base offset: Accelerated Depreciation, Loss on Hedge Transactions, Gain on Hedge
19 Transactions, License Software Amortization, Loss on Reacquired Debt, Ice Storm Expenses,
20 Deferred Federal Tax Asset-Miscellaneous, Deferred Tax Liability-Iatan Deferred Charges,
21 Deferred Tax-ITC Tax Basis-Iatan, Contributions in Aid of Construction, Post-retirement
22 Benefits – Pensions, and Capitalized Interest.

23 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

24 **N. Vegetation Management Tracker Regulatory Asset**

25 In File No. ER-2008-0093, the Commission authorized Empire to set up a two-way
26 tracker to account for any difference between Empire's incurred vegetation management
27 (i.e., tree trimming) and infrastructure inspection costs compared to the rate allowance granted
28 for this item by the Commission of \$8,575,000 (Missouri Jurisdictional) in the 2008 rate case.
29 In the *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and Agreement* filed May 12, 2010, in Empire's rate case,

1 File No. ER-2010-0130, Staff and the Company agreed to continue the vegetation tracker, but
2 terminated the infrastructure tracker approved in File No. ER-2008-0093. The *Non-Unanimous*
3 *Stipulation and Agreement* stated on page 6:

4 A. The vegetation tracker established in Empire's last electric rate case,
5 Case No. ER-2008-0093, and trued-up through December of 2009 in the
6 Staff Accounting Schedules in this case, will continue. The vegetation
7 tracker will be rebased in Empire's Rate Filing called for in Section
8 III.D.7. of the *Empire Experimental Regulatory Plan Stipulation* (the
9 Iatan 2 case), and evaluated for termination in Empire's electric rate case
10 following Empire's Rate Filing called for in Section III.D.7. of the *Empire*
11 *Experimental Regulatory Plan Stipulation*. The base for the vegetation
12 tracker in this case, Case No. ER-2010-0130, will be set at \$9 million,
13 with a \$13 million cap and a \$7 million floor (all Missouri jurisdictional
14 amounts).

15 Additionally in the *Global Agreement and Nonunanimous Stipulation and Agreement*
16 filed in File No. ER-2011-0004, Appendix B, item 4 stated:

17 An annual level of amortization expense for the vegetation management
18 tracker resulting from ER-2010-0130 of \$292,514, Missouri jurisdictional.
19 The annual amortization for the balance as a result of ER-2011-0004 is
20 \$368,588, Missouri jurisdictional. The regulatory asset included in rate
21 base is in total \$3,305,511, Missouri jurisdictional. This is comprised of
22 two components: the net balance of the asset as a result of ER-2010-0130
23 at \$1,299,249, and the balance of the asset as a result of ER-20011-0004 at
24 \$2,006,262.

25 The balance of the vegetation tracker set up in File No. ER-2011-0004 as of March 31,
26 2011 is \$2,479,408. The tracker amount for this File No. ER-2012-0345 is \$5,039,187
27 calculated as the difference between the vegetation management costs and Empire's rate
28 recoveries of vegetation management costs from April 1, 2011 to June 30, 2012. Staff has
29 included these amounts in its rate base. Staff's cost of service also includes a separate
30 adjustment for the infrastructure remediation and inspection costs incurred by Empire in its cost
31 of service.

32 Based upon Staff's analysis of the costs associated with the vegetation management
33 tracker in the current case, Staff is recommending that the current tracker continue until Empire's
34 next rate case. The vegetation management costs have continued to rise since Empire's last rate
35 case and have not yet stabilized. If these costs stabilize by the next rate case, a termination of the
36 current tracker will be considered. Based upon its analysis of Empire's ongoing vegetation costs,

1 Staff is recommending that the vegetation management tracker continue and that the asset tracker
2 base amount be changed from 9 million dollars to 12 million dollars. Staff's recommendation
3 does not include any carrying costs in the Empire vegetation management tracker and we will
4 not recommend any carrying costs be included in any future vegetation tracker. Staff has
5 pending data requests concerning the level of increase during the test year and we will continue
6 to evaluate the vegetation costs when we receive the data. Staff will make its final
7 recommendation in its true-up of this case. Staff's adjustments in the Income Statement include
8 a re-basing of Empire's on-going vegetation management costs and to amortize the Commission
9 Rules Tracker balances to expense over a five year period (*see* Section VI. N).

10 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

11 **O. Iatan and Plum Point Carrying Costs**

12 **1. Iatan 1**

13 Pursuant to Empire's regulatory plan approved in Case No. EO-2005-0263, Empire
14 has deferred certain "carrying costs" associated with the Iatan 1 AQCS investment past its
15 in-service date into Account 182308, Iatan Deferred Carrying Costs. (Deferral of carrying
16 costs after a project's in-service date is also known as "construction accounting.") In File No.
17 ER-2010-0130, the Iatan 1 AQCS project was included in Empire's rate base as of December 31,
18 2009, subject to further review and finalization in the Company's next rate case, File No.
19 ER-2011-0004. Also, in File No. ER-2010-0130, Empire was granted rate recovery of an
20 amortization of Iatan 1 AQCS deferred carrying costs. In the *Report and Order* in KCPL's File
21 No. ER-2010-0355, the Commission disallowed certain costs that had been booked to the Iatan
22 accounts. The effect of these disallowances reduces the balance of the Iatan 1 AQCS plant
23 balance. The Staff has removed any construction accounting allowances associated with the
24 portion of Iatan 1 AQCS approved disallowances that were allocated to Empire from its rate base
25 and expense amortization calculations. The construction accounting amounts allowed by the
26 Staff in this proceeding include allowances for depreciation expense, and debt and equity-derived
27 carrying charges.

28 *Staff Expert/Witness Amanda C. McMellen*

1 **2. Iatan 2**

2 Pursuant to Empire's regulatory plan approved by the Commission in File No.
3 EO-2005-0263, Empire has deferred certain "carrying costs" associated with the Iatan 2
4 generating unit investment past its in-service date into Account 182332, MO IatanII Df Chg
5 ER-2010-0130. In the *Report and Order* in KCPL's File No. ER-2010-0355, the Commission
6 disallowed certain costs that had been booked to the Iatan accounts. The Staff has removed
7 any construction accounting allowances associated with the portion of Iatan 2 disallowances
8 that were allocated to Empire from its rate base and expense amortization calculations.
9 The construction accounting amounts allowed by the Staff in this proceeding include allowances
10 for depreciation expense, and debt and equity-derived carrying charges. The balance of Iatan 2
11 carrying costs was reduced by Empire's deferral of fuel and purchased power expense savings it has
12 incurred due to the addition of Iatan 2 to its generating system from the unit's in-service date through
13 June 30, 2012.

14 *Staff Expert/Witness Amanda C. McMellen*

15 **3. Plum Point**

16 Pursuant to Commission approval of the *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and Agreement and*
17 *Joint Proposal Regarding Certain Procedural Matters* dated February 25, 2010, in File No.
18 ER-2010-0130, Empire has deferred certain "carrying costs" associated with the Plum Point
19 generating unit investment past its in-service date into Account 182331, MO PlumPt Df Chgs
20 ER-2010-0130. Based on the results of its Construction Audit and Prudence Review for
21 Plum Point (submitted in File No. ER-2011-0004), Staff recommended one disallowance to
22 Empire's Plum Point plant balances. In accordance with the terms of the February 25, 2010,
23 *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and Agreement*, the Staff has not calculated any carrying costs for
24 the Plum Point unit from its in-service date (August 13, 2010) to the day before the effective date
25 of rates in Empire's previous rate proceeding, File No. ER-2010-0103 (September 9, 2010). The
26 construction accounting amounts allowed by the Staff in this proceeding include allowances for
27 depreciation expense, and debt and equity-derived carrying charges. Staff included in its rate base
28 the allowable balance of this deferred asset as of June 30, 2012.

29 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

1 **P. SWPA Hydro Reimbursement**

2 On September 16, 2010, Empire received a payment in the amount of \$26,563,700 from
3 the Southwestern Power Administration (SWPA), to compensate Empire for the expected
4 financial impact of a future reduction in capacity at its Ozark Beach hydroelectric plant.
5 The reduction in capacity at Ozark Beach is due to the Energy and Water Development Act of
6 2006, federal legislation which requires a decrease in available head waters at Ozark Beach.
7 In Case No. ER-2011-0004, Empire agreed to flow the SWPA payment back to the customers
8 over a ten year period via a tracker mechanism. Staff has included as an offset to rate base the
9 unamortized balance of this tracker.

10 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

11 **Q. Joplin Tornado O&M Asset**

12 Staff did not include the unamortized balance of the Accounting Authority Order (AAO)
13 granted in Case No. EU-2011-0387 for costs associated with the May 22, 2011, tornado that
14 struck the City of Joplin, Missouri in Empire’s rate base. It is an appropriate allocation of the risk
15 associated with extraordinary “acts of God” to share the costs of such events between
16 shareholders and ratepayers by allowing Empire to earn a return of the deferred balance of
17 tornado related costs, but not a return on these dollars.

18 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

19 **VII. Allocations**

20 **A. Corporate Allocations**

21 As discussed earlier in this Report, Empire is engaged in both regulated and
22 non-regulated business operations. Staff reviewed Empire’s methods for assigning and
23 allocating costs to its regulated electric, gas, and water operations, as well as to its various
24 non-regulated operations. Under Empire’s corporate cost allocation system, costs are either
25 directly assigned by Empire to business units (Empire refers to this assignment as
26 “direct billing”), indirectly allocated to the business units, or allocated through use of a
27 general factor.

1 Under the direct assignment approach, certain costs are directly assigned by Empire to its
2 regulated electric operations by use of either vendor invoices or by labor charges. In the case of
3 assignment by vendor invoice, each vendor invoice that includes charges for either goods and
4 services that are a direct benefit to a specific business unit are directly assigned to the appropriate
5 corresponding business unit. In the case of assignment by labor, employees are required to
6 record their time electronically and to allocate such time based on the time each employee
7 spends each month working on or for each business unit. Then, the system appropriately
8 allocates a portion of that employee's salary to the appropriate business unit. The portion
9 allocated to each business unit includes not only salary but also associated payroll taxes and
10 fringe benefits.

11 Empire's indirect allocation factor is based upon a "unit of service method," which is
12 employed by the Company in the event that incurred costs cannot be directly billed to the
13 individual business units as described above. Empire uses the unit service method based on
14 certain unit drivers. Examples of Empire's unit drivers are as follows: number of vouchers,
15 number of active customers, number of purchase orders and number of personal computers. An
16 allocation rate is then calculated based on information obtained from various general ledger
17 entries and adjusted periodically.

18 For costs that cannot be direct assigned or that have no unit drivers,
19 a "Modified Massachusetts" formula is used. A "Massachusetts formula" is a general allocation
20 factor based upon three (3) separate measurements of directly assigned costs, and which is used
21 to allocate a company's common costs that cannot be reasonably directly assigned or indirectly
22 allocated to a company's business units. The "Modified Massachusetts" formula used by
23 Empire consists of the averages of (1) profit margin, (2) payroll and net property, and (3) plant
24 and equipment.

25 Staff has reviewed Empire's methods for allocating costs among its different business
26 units, and has concluded they are reasonable. Staff's case reflects the most current allocation
27 percentages used by Empire.

28 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

1 **B. Jurisdictional Demand Allocations**

2 Jurisdictional allocation factors are used to allocate demand-related and energy-related
3 costs to the applicable jurisdictions. Fixed costs, such as the capital costs associated with
4 generation and transmission plant, are allocated on the basis of demand. Variable costs, such
5 as fuel, are more appropriately allocated on the basis of energy consumption. In this case,
6 demand-related and energy-related costs are divided among three jurisdictions: Missouri Retail
7 Operations, Non-Missouri Retail Operations and Wholesale Operations. The particular allocation
8 factor applied is dependent upon the type of cost that is being allocated.

9 **Demand Allocation Factor**

10 Demand refers to the rate at which electric energy is delivered to a system to match the
11 requirements of its customers (“load”), generally expressed in kilowatts (kW) or megawatts
12 (MW), either at an instant in time or averaged over a specified time interval. System peak
13 demand is the largest electric requirement (“load”) that occurs within a specified period of time,
14 (e.g. hour, day, month, season and year) on a utility’s system. Since generation units and
15 transmission lines are planned, designed, and constructed to meet a utility’s anticipated system
16 peak demands, plus required reserves, the contribution of each of Empire’s three jurisdictions:
17 Missouri Retail Operations, Non-Missouri Retail Operations and Wholesale Operations,
18 coincident to the system peak demand, i.e., each jurisdiction’s demand at the time of the system
19 peak, is the appropriate basis on which to allocate these facilities. Thus, the term coincident
20 peak (CP) refers to the load, generally in kW or MW, in each of the jurisdictions that coincides
21 with Empire’s overall system peak recorded for the time period in the corresponding analysis.

22 Staff is utilizing a Twelve Coincident Peak (12 CP) methodology to determine demand
23 allocation factors for Empire. Staff determined the demand allocation factor for each jurisdiction
24 using the following process:

- 25 a. Identify Empire’s peak hourly load in each month for the time period July
26 2011 through June 2012 and sum the hourly peak loads.
- 27 b. Sum the particular jurisdiction’s corresponding loads for the hours
28 identified in a. above.
- 29 c. Divide b. by a. above.

1 The result is the allocation factor for each jurisdiction:

2 Retail Operations:

3 Missouri .8297

4 Non - Missouri .1088

5 Wholesale Operations: .0615

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Alan J. Bax*

7 **C. Jurisdictional Energy Allocations**

8 Variable expenses, such as fuel, are allocated to the jurisdictions based on energy
9 consumption. The energy allocation factor, for each individual jurisdiction, is the ratio of the
10 normalized annual kilowatt-hour (kWh) usage of each particular jurisdiction to the total
11 normalized Empire kWh usage. The kWh usage data includes adjustments for anticipated
12 growth, annualizations and non-normal weather. Staff witnesses Jermaine Green and
13 Seoung Joun Won, respectively, provided the growth and annualization adjustments. Staff
14 witness Shawn E. Lange provided the weather adjustments. Staff has calculated the following
15 energy allocation factors for the particular jurisdictions, utilizing the twelve month period ending
16 June 2012:

17 Retail Operations:

18 Missouri .8179

19 Non - Missouri .1111

20 Wholesale Operations: .0710

21 Staff witness Amanda C. McMellen used these demand and energy jurisdictional
22 allocation factors in determining Staff's cost of service for Empire in this case.

23 *Staff Expert/Witness: Alan J. Bax*

1 **VIII. Income Statement**

2 **A. Rate Revenues**

3 **1. Introduction**

4 Since the largest component of operating revenues result from rates charged to Empire’s
5 Missouri retail customers, a comparison of operating revenues with cost of service is
6 fundamentally a test of the adequacy of the currently effective Missouri jurisdictional retail
7 electricity rates. If the overall cost of providing service to Missouri retail customers exceeds
8 operating revenues, an increase in the current rates that Empire charges to Missouri retail
9 customers for electricity is appropriate.

10 One of the major tasks in a rate case is to not merely determine whether a deficiency
11 (or excess) between cost of service and operating revenues exists, but to determine the
12 magnitude of any deficiency (or excess). Once determined the deficiency (or excess) can only
13 be made up or otherwise addressed by prospectively adjusting Missouri retail rates, i.e.,
14 rate revenues.

15 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

16 **2. Definitions**

17 Operating Revenues are composed of Rate Revenue, Margin from Off-System Sales, and
18 Other Operating Revenue.

19 **Rate Revenue:** Test year rate revenues consist solely of the revenues derived from
20 Empire’s charges for providing electric service to its Missouri retail customers (native load).
21 Empire’s charges are determined by each customer’s usage and the per unit rates that are applied
22 to that usage. Empire’s tariff provides that different rates apply to different types of charges
23 (demand vs. energy); and to customers in different rate classes (differentiation by type and
24 amount of use). Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC) revenues are not included in rate revenues.

25 **Margin from Off-System Sales:** Margin from off-system sales is the profits that Empire
26 makes conducting sales of electricity to other utilities at non-regulated prices. The profit margin
27 is calculated as the gross revenues from the sale less the expenses Empire incurs. In the past,
28 such margins have been used to reduce base rates for customers in general rate proceedings.
29 Since Case No. ER-2010-0130, Empire’s off-system sale revenues and expenses have been

1 eliminated from consideration in general rate proceedings, and instead are handled entirely
2 through Empire’s Fuel Adjustment Clause mechanism.

3 **Other Operating Revenue:** Other operating revenue includes Forfeited Discounts,
4 Reconnect Charges, Rent from Electric Property, Miscellaneous Electric Revenues, SO2
5 Allowances and Renewable Energy Credits (REC).

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

7 **3. The Development of Rate Revenue in this Case**

8 For purposes of this case, Staff determined annualized normalized test year sales and
9 revenues by rate class. This section also includes a discussion of the annualization of
10 Excess Facilities Charges.

11 The intent of the Staff’s adjustments to test year Missouri sales and rate revenues is
12 to determine the level of revenue that the Company would have collected on an annual,
13 normal-weather basis, based on information “known and measurable” at the end of the
14 update period.

15 The two major categories of revenue adjustments are known as “normalization” and
16 “annualization”. Normalization adjustments eliminate the impact from revenues of test year
17 events that are unusual and unlikely to be repeated in the years when the new rates from this case
18 are in effect; for example, test year weather. Annualizations are adjustments that re-state test
19 year results as if conditions known at the end of the update period had existed throughout the
20 entire test year.

21 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

22 **4. Regulatory Adjustments to Update Period Usage and Rate Revenue**

23 **a. Update Period Adjustment**

24 To provide a more current basis for normalization, annualization, and growth
25 calculations, Staff determined that usage data used to determine revenue in this case should be
26 updated to reflect the 12 month period ending June 2012.

27 *Staff Experts/Witnesses: Robin Kliethermes and Seoung Joun Won*

1 **b. Development of Weather Normalization Factors**

2 In many of the classes of service, electricity consumption is highly responsive to the
3 weather, specifically temperature. As the temperature reaches higher levels, the demand for
4 cooling, air conditioning and fans, increases the customers’ consumption of electricity. As the
5 weather becomes cold and temperature falls, the demand for additional heating, electric space
6 heating for example, also forces an increase in electricity consumption. Electric air conditioning
7 and space heating is prevalent in Empire’s service territory; therefore, it follows that Empire’s
8 electric load is linked and responsive to daily changes in temperature.

9 December 2011, January 2012, and February 2012 experienced temperatures milder than
10 normal, resulting in electric energy usage below that which would have been expected under
11 normal weather conditions. July 2011, August 2011, and June 2012 experienced temperatures
12 warmer than normal resulting in usage above that which would have been anticipated under
13 normal conditions. The temperatures in the update period used by Staff deviated from normal,
14 thus Staff performed a weather impact analysis.

15 Staff’s model and methodology contained elements important in the class level weather
16 normalization process: use of daily load research data to determine non-linear class specific
17 responses to changes in temperature with the incorporation of different base usage parameters to
18 account for different days of the week, months of the year and holidays. The results of Staff’s
19 analysis were provided to Staff witness Dr. Seoung Joun Won to be used in the normalization of
20 revenues for the weather sensitive classes: Residential (“RG”), Commercial (“CB”), Small
21 Heating (“SH”), Total Electric Building (“TEB”) and General Power (“GP”) classes.

22 Staff did not weather normalize the Large Power Service (“LPS”) class. The members of
23 this class are not homogeneous and, consequently, a weather response function created for one
24 member should not be applied to any other member. Staff concludes it is both appropriate and
25 necessary to annualize rather than normalize LPS for changes in customer usage and count.
26 Please see Large Power Annualization by Staff witness Robin Kliethermes for a more detailed
27 explanation of the annualization adjustments for the LPS class. Applying the weather
28 normalization process to annualized usage would have introduced statistical error into the
29 product of the annualization analysis.

30 *Staff Expert/Witness: Shawn E. Lange*

1 **c. Weather Normal Variables**

2 **Historical Data Used to Calculate Normal Weather Variables** - Each year's weather is
3 unique; and, consequently, the usage, the hourly loads, the revenue, and the fuel and purchased
4 power expense need to be adjusted to a level that would be expected under "normal" weather
5 conditions. Staff used actual weather observations for the update period of July 1, 2011, through
6 June 30, 2012, from the Springfield Regional Airport ("SGF") in Springfield, Missouri.

7 As a measure of "normal" weather, Staff used "climate normals" ("normals") published
8 in July 2011 by the National Climatic Data Center ("NCDC") of the U.S. National Oceanic and
9 Atmospheric Administration ("NOAA") as the authoritative definition of normal weather.
10 According to NOAA, a climate normal is defined, by convention, as the arithmetic mean of a
11 climatological element computed over three consecutive decades.⁵⁹ To conform to NOAA's
12 three consecutive decade convention for determining normal temperatures, Staff used observed
13 maximum and minimum daily temperatures for the 30-year period of January 1, 1981, through
14 December 31, 2010, the same period in which NOAA bases its calculation of climate normal.

15 Inconsistencies and biases in the 30-year time series of daily temperature observations
16 occur if weather instruments are relocated, replaced, or recalibrated. Changes in observation
17 procedures or in an instrument's environment may also occur during the 30-year period. NOAA
18 accounted for these anomalies in calculating the normal temperatures it published in July 2011.
19 Staff verified the adjustments for anomalies in the SGF time series by direct communication with
20 NCDC, and through Staff's own review of the daily observations. According to NCDC, the
21 serially-complete monthly minimum and maximum temperature data sets have been adjusted to
22 remove all inconsistencies and biases due to changes in the associated historical database. In
23 addition, NCDC confirmed that the observed temperature data needs no adjustment in the period
24 after 2001. Furthermore, Staff's review of NCDC's peer-reviewed, published paper⁶⁰ that
25 explains the meteorological and statistical soundness of the NCDC's monthly temperature series
26 homogenization procedure for removing documented and undocumented anomalies, and found it
27 to be statistically sound.

⁵⁹ Retrieved on July 17, 2012, from NOAA website,
<http://www.ncdc.noaa.gov/oa/climate/normals/usnormals.html>.

⁶⁰ Menne, M.J., and C.N. Williams, Jr., (2009) Homogenization of temperature series via pairwise comparisons.
J. Climate, **22**, 1700-1717.

1 Because Staff uses daily temperature observations to calculate normal weather values and
2 NOAA's normals are monthly values, Staff adjusted the observed daily minimum temperatures
3 so that the monthly average minimum temperature calculated from these adjusted daily values is
4 the same as the NCDC's serially-complete monthly minimum temperature time series. Staff
5 derived the daily mean temperature time series, daily two-day weighted mean temperatures, and
6 normal daily temperatures from these adjusted daily temperatures.

7 **Weather Variables** - Because weather fluctuates greatly from day-to-day, the SGF
8 temperature variables required to weather-normalize sales are the update period actual
9 temperatures and the 30-year normal two-day weighted daily mean temperatures. The day's
10 daily mean temperature is generally defined as the simple average of the day's maximum daily
11 temperature and minimum daily temperature. The daily two-day weighted mean temperature is
12 calculated using the previous day's mean daily temperature with a one-third weight and the
13 current day's mean daily temperature with a two-thirds weight.⁶¹

14 This weighted mean is used because yesterday's weather affects how electricity is used
15 today. For example, if yesterday was hot and the air conditioner was on, it is more likely that the
16 air conditioner will be left on today. If yesterday was a mild day and today is slightly hotter, air
17 conditioning may not be used or would be turned on later in the day.

18 **Calculation of "Normal Weather"** - Staff used the SGF daily two-day weighted mean
19 temperature data series to normalize both class usage and hourly net system loads. Staff used a
20 ranking method to calculate normal weather estimates daily normal temperature values, ranging
21 from the temperature that is "normally" the hottest to the temperature that is "normally" the
22 coldest, thus estimating "normal extremes". Staff ranked the two-day weighted temperatures for
23 each year of the 30-year history from hottest to coldest and then calculated the normal daily
24 temperature values by averaging the ranked two-day weighted mean temperatures for each rank,
25 irrespective of the calendar date. This method results in the normal extreme being the average of
26 the most extreme temperatures in each year of the 30-year period. The second most extreme
27 temperature is based on the average of the second most extreme day of each year, and so forth.

⁶¹ To calculate the Dth day's two-day weighted mean temperature (TWMTD), the current day's (D) daily mean temperature (DMTD) is averaged with the prior day's (D-1) daily mean temperature (DMTD-1), applying a 2/3 weight on the current day and 1/3 weight on the prior day: $TWMTD = (2/3) DMTD + (1/3) DMTD-1$.

1 Because actual temperatures do not smoothly move up and down from day to day during
2 the year,⁶² Staff assigned these normal daily temperatures to the days of the Update Period based
3 on the rankings of the actual temperatures of the Update Period.

4 This information was used by Staff witness Shawn E. Lange to normalize both the class
5 kWh usage and hourly net system loads.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Seoung Joun Won*

7 **d. Weather Normalization of Usage and Revenue**

8 Usage and revenue were normalized for the RG, CB, SH, TEB, and GP rate classes, after
9 billing adjustments were applied.

10 For the RG, CB, and SH rate schedules, Staff applied a regression to model the
11 relationship between average use per customer and the percentage of update period usage that are
12 priced in the first rate block. This relationship was then applied to the monthly use per customer
13 before and after the weather adjustment, using the normalization factors that Staff witness
14 Shawn E. Lange had provided. This computation resulted in normalized usage by rate block,
15 which were then converted to total normalized revenues by multiplying rate block usage by the
16 appropriate rates.

17 For the GP and TEB rate schedules, the weather adjustment to rate revenues was
18 calculated by an average realization methodology, excluding customer and demand charges.
19 This methodology assumes that the weather adjustment to usage in each month is distributed into
20 the rate blocks in proportion to the distribution of actual update period usage. Another
21 interpretation of this average realization methodology is that any additional usage due to weather
22 normalization should be priced at the same average price as all other usage in that month.

23 The GP class billing units and revenues were further subdivided by voltage with separate
24 weather adjustments applied to each voltage level.

25 *Staff Expert/Witness: Seoung Joun Won*

26 **e. Annualization for Rate Change**

27 Although the update period begins with the July revenue month, the update period
28 rate revenues do not fully reflect the rate changes implemented on June 15, 2011, as a result of

⁶² For example, in July, a Monday and Tuesday may be hot days but it cools down on Wednesday. However, it is still likely that on the weekend it will be hot again.

1 Case No. ER-2011-0004, because some bill cycles began prior to June 15, 2011. Thus the
2 update period revenues are understated by the difference between the amount that was actually
3 billed to customers and the revenue that would have been realized by the Company if the current
4 rates had been in effect throughout the entire update period. Staff's method of computing
5 annualized revenues for each rate class was to multiply update period billing units by current
6 rates. The difference between these revenues and those billed during the update period under the
7 prior rates provided the amount of the adjustment for the rate change.

8 *Staff Expert/Witness: Non-weather sensitive classes: Robin Kliethermes*

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: Weather sensitive classes: Seoung Joun Won*

10 **f. 365-Days Adjustment to Revenue**

11 Calendar months and revenue months differ from one another because the time periods
12 they cover begin and end differently. Calendar months coincide with the calendar, beginning on
13 the first day of the month and ending on the last day of the month. Revenue months are an
14 aggregation of bill cycles and begin on the first day of the first billing cycle and end on the last
15 day of the last billing cycle. This aggregation of bill cycles may or may not coincide with a 365
16 day calendar year. In order to account for this difference, a "days adjustment" to convert the
17 annual weather normalized revenue month usage to equate with the annual weather normalized
18 calendar month usage was calculated. The adjustment was made to the update period months in
19 proportion to the actual usage occurring in each month and then applied appropriate rates to
20 determine the revenue adjustment.

21 For Missouri and Non-Missouri Large Power and Special Transmission Service Contract
22 (Praxair) rate classes, rate revenue and usage is measured by revenue month (the period of time
23 over which the staggered bill cycles result in each customer being billed precisely once) rather
24 than by calendar month. The difference between total usage days during the update period and
25 365 days gives us the days adjustment.

26 *Staff Expert/Witness: Non-weather sensitive classes: Robin Kliethermes*

27 *Staff Expert/Witness: Weather sensitive classes: Seoung Joun Won*

28 **g. Customer Growth (Annualization)**

29 Staff made customer growth adjustments to test year kWh sales and rate revenue to
30 reflect the additional kWh sales and rate revenue that would have occurred if the number of

1 customers taking service at the end of the update period (June 30, 2012) had existed throughout
2 the entire test year. Customer growth was calculated for the RG, CB, SH, TEB, and GP
3 customer classes.

4 The only retail customer rate class for which this approach is not taken is the LP group.
5 The process used for the LP group is described in subsection h. The Staff's customer growth
6 adjustment to test year revenues for all retail customer groups combines the results of the
7 analysis described above for RG, CB, SH, TEB, and GP in order to provide the annualized level
8 of sales and revenues at June 30, 2012.

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

10 **h. Missouri Large Power, Praxair and Non-Missouri Large Power**
11 **Customer Annualizations**

12 Staff determined annualized, normalized update period usage and revenues for the
13 rate classes determined not to be weather sensitive, i.e., the LP, Praxair, and Non-Missouri
14 LP Customers.

15 The adjustments are for the update period of July 1, 2011 – June 30, 2012. There were
16 38 customers in the Missouri LP rate class during the update period and 13 customers in the
17 Non-Missouri LP rate class.

18 Because each LP customer uses significant amounts of electricity, and the class is
19 heterogeneous in electric use and load factor, class sales and revenues were annualized on an
20 individual customer (account) basis. Each Missouri LP customer's individual monthly demand
21 and energy use, measured over multiple years prior to the update period and the 12 months of the
22 update period, were examined graphically to determine whether an adjustment was needed.
23 Out of the 38 Missouri LP customers, three LP customers' loads were adjusted. Additionally,
24 one customer left the LP class permanently. As discussed below, four customers entered the LP
25 rate class.

26 The thirteen Non-Missouri LP customers were also annualized on an individual customer
27 (account) basis and two customers' loads were adjusted. One of the two customers, whose loads
28 were adjusted, entered Non-Missouri LP from Non-Missouri GP. The load adjustment reflected
29 12 months of known usage.

30 After reviewing the update period data for Praxair, Staff determined that no annualization
31 adjustment was required for that customer.

32 *Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes*

1 **i. Special Contract Revenue Imputation**

2 The special treatment of the interruptible credits associated with Special Transmission
3 Service Contract: Praxair, Schedule SC-P continues effective through the update period;
4 however, revenues were imputed as if the contract did not exist to prevent harm to
5 other ratepayers.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes*

7 **j. Adjustments for Non-Missouri weather sensitive classes**

8 Staff adjusted the RG, CB, SH, TEB, and GP classes' usage for non-Missouri customers
9 for weather to provide normalized kWh and for the days adjustment. These adjusted usages were
10 provided to the Staff auditors for growth, and to Staff witness Shawn E. Lange for inclusion in
11 Net System Input, and to Staff witness Alan J. Bax for inclusion in jurisdictional allocations.

12 *Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes*

13 **k. Rate Switching**

14 During the update period, excluding residential customers, sixty-six customers changed
15 rate classes. Nineteen moved between the CB and GP classes, twenty three moved between CB
16 to SH, three moved between CB to TEB, seven moved GP to CB, two moved from GP to TEB,
17 one moved from SH to GP, two moved between SH and TEB, one moved between TEB to GP,
18 four TEB to SH, three moved from GP to LP, and one moved from TEB to LP. Billing
19 information indicated that this rate switching was likely due to a combination of load changes
20 and economic reasons (i.e., to lower the customer's bill). The overall effect of rate switching on
21 usage nets to zero (one class' increase exactly equals the other class' decrease), however the
22 overall effect of rate switching is a slight decrease to revenue.

23 Those customers who switched into and out of each of these classes were handled
24 separately. The billing units and revenue of these customers were removed from their
25 original rate code. Their total billing units for the update period were then re-priced based on
26 their final rate code and their revenues were added to the final rate code.

27 *Staff Expert/Witness: Non-weather sensitive classes: Robin Kliethermes*

28 *Staff Expert/Witness: Weather sensitive classes: Seoung Joun Won*

1 **5. Annualization of Excess Facility Charge Revenues**

2 These revenues result from charges to customers for facilities provided in excess of the
3 facilities normally made available to similarly sized customers. These revenues are annualized
4 for changes during the update period in the facilities provided to determine the revenue that
5 would have been earned had these facilities been in use the entire update period.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Robin Kliethermes*

7 **6. Other Revenues**

8 **a. FAC Revenues**

9 Staff removed from the Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC) revenues from the Company’s
10 test year. This adjustment is made because this revenue will now be collected in base rates rather
11 through the fuel adjustment clause

12 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

13 **b. Unbilled and Gross Receipts Revenues**

14 The Staff made several additional adjustments to Empire’s per book revenues.
15 Adjustments were made to each revenue category to remove the test year city franchise taxes
16 from the operating revenues.

17 Gross receipts taxes (also known as city franchise taxes) are not operating revenues.
18 Empire acts merely as a collecting agent and remits the taxes to the appropriate taxing entities.
19 City franchise taxes are reported as both a revenue and expense item on Empire’s books.
20 Therefore, both revenue and expense adjustments are necessary to eliminate this item.

21 Staff made adjustments to eliminate unbilled revenues from the test year.
22 The unbilled revenue adjustment reflects Empire’s test year revenues on a billed basis. In the test
23 year, there are electric sales to customers relating to either usage periods outside the test year, as
24 well as electric usage that has not yet been recognized on issued bills. To recognize this usage for
25 financial reporting purposes, utilities generally book an estimate of unbilled revenue on its
26 books. The purpose of the Staff’s unbilled adjustment is to remove any estimated revenues from
27 the test year of the company’s actual monthly revenues. For purposes of a rate case, the Staff’s
28 adjusted level of revenues should be based upon actual billed revenues only.

29 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

1 **c. SO2 Allowances**

2 On January 18, 2005 the Commission approved the *Unanimous Stipulation*
3 *and Agreement* relating to Empire’s “SO2 Allowance Management Policy (SAMP)” in
4 Case No. EO-2005-0020 (“2005 Agreement”). In this document, the parties agreed that Empire
5 should be allowed to manage its sulfur dioxide emissions allowance inventory according to the
6 “SAMP” as detailed in the 2005 Agreement. In this case, Case No. ER-2012-0345, the Staff is
7 not proposing an adjustment to SO2 Allowances.

8 SO2 allowances are currently reflected in Empire’s FAC calculations and the Staff
9 recommends that this treatment continue.

10 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

11 **d. Renewable Energy Credits (REC)**

12 In 2005, Empire began receiving wind energy from Elk River Windfarm pursuant to a
13 contract. In addition, Empire began receiving wind energy from Cloud County Wind Farm in
14 2008, also pursuant to contract. Empire is currently receiving wind energy from both of these
15 entities to meet its customers’ energy demand. As a result of these contracts, Empire receives
16 Renewable Energy Credits or Certificates (RECs), which are credits issued under the
17 Center for Resource Solutions’ “green-e” program to certify that one megawatt-hour of
18 electricity has been generated by a facility engaged in the production of renewable energy, such
19 as wind, solar or biomass. RECs are tradable and can be bought and sold.

20 During the test year, Empire booked \$2,485,791 of proceeds from sale of RECs into
21 various general ledger accounts. The Staff made an adjustment of \$87,208 to the miscellaneous
22 revenue account to increase REC revenue to the level realized during the twelve months ending
23 June 30, 2012, the end of the Staff’s update period.

24 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

25 **e. Water Revenues**

26 Empire recorded in the test year as electric revenues amounts that relate to forfeited
27 discounts and returned check fees for Empire’s water business. Staff has eliminated these
28 revenues from the revenue requirement in this case.

29 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

1 **f. Miscellaneous Revenues**

2 Empire’s “miscellaneous” revenues include forfeited discounts and rents from property.
3 Staff reviewed Empire’s totals of other revenue over the last five years. Based upon this review,
4 Empire’s test year level of booked other revenues is representative of an ongoing, annualized
5 level of revenue for each respective category of costs and, therefore, does not require an
6 adjustment.

7 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

8 **B. Off-System Sales and Transmission**

9 **1. SPP Revenues**

10 Empire receives revenues from the Southwest Power Pool (SPP) for its transmission of
11 electricity to other SPP members. Staff reviewed revenues received from SPP since
12 November 2010 for any trends in the data which would indicate that a revenue amount other
13 than the test year revenue would be appropriate to include in the cost of service. Staff’s review
14 indicates that the twelve months ending June 30, 2012, the update period, is the most
15 appropriate revenue amount to include in the cost of service as of this filing. Staff is aware of
16 Empire’s Transmission Formula Funding tariff that has been filed with the Federal Energy
17 Regulatory Commission (FERC) but is not in effect as of this filing. Approval of this tariff may
18 increase revenues received from SPP but, for this filing, Staff is using historical information for
19 SPP transmission revenues because the effect of the new tariff is not known and measurable at
20 this time.

21 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

22 **2. SPP Expenses**

23 The SPP is a not-for-profit, regional transmission organization (RTO) which maintains
24 functional control over the transmission assets of its members and provides transmission service
25 through its FERC approved open access transmission tariff (OATT). SPP’s costs must be
26 recovered. There are many different fees that the SPP charges, Staff has accepted the test year
27 amounts charged to Empire of all of these costs except for two, Schedule 1a costs (fees to
28 recover administration costs) and Schedule 11 costs (fees to cover the regional transmission costs
29 and construction of transmission projects). Empire has requested that the Company be allowed

1 to set up a SPP transmission tracker that would allow the Company to amortize any over/(under)
2 recovery amounts in the next rate case of the Schedule 1a and Schedule 11 fees paid to the SPP.
3 The Company predicts that the Schedule 1a and Schedule 11 fees will increase significantly in
4 the next few years.

5 Under its OATT, the SPP establishes a rate for its administration charge (Schedule 1a)
6 annually that allows the SPP to recover 100% of its total annual costs for RTO functions, subject
7 to a rate cap of \$.35 per MWh. SPP's administration charge is set each year based on projected
8 costs and revenues. The rate cap serves as a limit on the annual administration charge in order to
9 provide SPP customers a level of certainty and predictability regarding the administrative costs
10 associated with transmission service.

11 On October 30, 2012 at its Board of Directors/Member Committee meeting, the
12 SPP Board of Directors approved the SPP tariff administrative fee (Schedule 1a) of \$.315 per
13 MWh beginning January 1, 2013. The Staff 's annualized amount of SPP Administrative fees in
14 this case are based upon the January 1, 2013 rate of \$.315 MWh, since the rate is known
15 and measureable.

16 Unlike the Schedule 1a fees, Schedule 11 fees vary over time. The rate established for
17 the Schedule 11 fees change as the various transmission customers within the SPP footprint
18 receive approval from FERC to adjust their transmission rates. Staff reviewed Schedule 11 SPP
19 fees charged to Empire since January 2011. Staff compared a 12 month rolling average of
20 Schedule 11 fees and the data indicates that there has been an increase in costs. Staff
21 recommends that the most current data, for the twelve months ending June 30, 2012, be used in
22 setting the Schedule 11 fees charged to Empire.

23 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

24 **3. Off System Sales**

25 Because Staff excluded the expenses associated with Off-System Sales (OSS), Staff also
26 made an adjustment to eliminate Empire's revenues associated with its Off-System Sales.
27 Therefore the Staff has adjusted Empire's level of test year OSS revenues to zero in Accounting
28 Schedule 10, Adjustments to the Income Statement.

29 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

1 **C. Fuel and Purchased Power**

2 Staff’s adjustments to annualize and normalize Empire’s fuel expense are reflected in
3 Accounting Schedule 10, Adjustments to Income Statement. In addition to these adjustments,
4 Staff is making an adjustment to eliminate from test year expense the expenses associated with
5 OSS.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

7 **1. Fixed Costs**

8 Staff does not include fuel and purchased power costs that do not vary directly with fuel
9 burned in its fuel model. These costs are determined separately. The non variable fuel costs
10 included in fuel expense are typically referred to as fuel adders, described in the section below.
11 The non-variable purchased power costs are referred to as capacity charges and these costs are
12 annualized separately from purchased power energy costs.

13 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

14 **a. Fuel Adders**

15 The costs of fuel adders are determined separately from fuel model costs and are added to
16 the level of fuel expense calculated by the model to determine overall fuel expense. The fuel
17 adders in this case are natural gas transportation costs and freeze treatment costs for coal
18 deliveries. Staff annualized the natural gas transportation expense based on Empire’s current
19 contractual obligations with Southern Star which began on January 1, 2010. In regard to freeze
20 treatment costs, all Powder River Basin (PRB) western coal delivered by rail to Asbury may be
21 subject to being sprayed with a side release for freeze conditioning during the winter months.
22 This treatment just began being applied within the test year. However, Staff could not confirm
23 the treatment was being applied consistently in order to determine an annualized cost. Therefore,
24 Staff used the actual costs for freeze treatment incurred in the test year to add to the total
25 fuel costs.

26 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

1 **b. Purchased Power – Capacity Charges**

2 In addition to its ownership interest in the Plum Point unit through Plum Point Energy
3 Associates, LLC, Empire has contracted for a reservation 50 MW capacity from Plum Point. For
4 this 50 MW of power, Empire pays for a fixed component and an energy component. The fixed
5 amounts Empire pays are referred to as capacity charges. Generally, there is an amount for Plum
6 Point operation and maintenance costs included within the energy charge. The fixed component
7 is paid as a “demand charge,” generally on a monthly basis, regardless of the level of power
8 actually purchased. This amount is for the “right” to purchase the power in much the same way
9 that natural gas utilities purchase reservation of capacity from pipelines through reservation
10 payments. The demand charges are intended to cover part of the fixed expenses of operating a
11 generating facility.

12 Staff’s adjustment to purchased power expense in this case annualizes demand charges
13 for Empire’s Plum Point Purchase Power Agreement.

14 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

15 **c. Fuel Prices**

16 Generally, Staff computed its level of fuel expense using prices and quantities contracted
17 by Empire for delivery in 2013, including prices and quantities agreed to in fuel contracts that
18 will become effective as of January 1, 2013 (with one exception described in the “Coal Prices”
19 section below) and for current freight contracts. These fuel prices included prices for coal,
20 natural gas, and oil, as well as associated transportation charges.

21 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

22 **i. Coal Prices**

23 Staff determined its coal price by generation facility based on a review and analysis of
24 Empire’s current coal purchase and coal transportation contracts. Staff’s recommended PRB
25 coal prices reflect Empire’s actual contracted coal purchase prices in effect at January 1, 2013
26 and a 12-month average of transportation costs incurred through the update period, June 30,
27 2012. Staff’s local bituminous coal price reflects Empire’s actual contracted coal purchase price
28 in effect at January 1, 2012. For the Plum Point unit, Staff’s recommended coal prices reflect the
29 actual contracted coal purchase and transportation prices in effect for 2013. For the Iatan 1 and 2

1 units, Staff's recommended coal prices reflect KCPL's projected weighted average contracted
2 coal purchase and transportation prices for 2013.

3 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

4 **ii. Natural Gas Prices**

5 The natural gas price recommended in this case by Staff of \$4.92 per MMBtu
6 is composed of two components: hedged and non-hedged (spot) prices. Staff calculated the
7 non-hedged component of natural gas prices using a twelve-month weighted average of Empire's
8 actual commodity cost of natural gas purchased on the spot market during the twelve months
9 ending June 29, 2012. The weighted average price for the non-hedged component is
10 \$3.238 per MMBtu. Staff calculated the hedged component of natural gas costs by applying a
11 weighted average for the actual hedged purchases contracted for at June 30, 2012, that are
12 applicable to Empire's forecasted gas needs for the twelve months ending June 30, 2013. The
13 weighted average price for the hedged component is \$5.987 per MMBtu. Staff weighted the
14 hedged gas price at 61% of its overall gas price recommendation, as Empire has contracted to
15 meet approximately 61% of its projected natural gas usage through June 30, 2013, with hedged
16 gas supplies. Empire's natural gas transportation costs are annualized and normalized separately
17 as a part of fuel adders.

18 As noted above, a substantial amount of Empire's natural gas purchases for its electric
19 operations are hedged in advance, with a smaller percentage of such purchases obtained from the
20 spot market. Empire's current policy governing its hedging of natural gas purchases dates back
21 to the early to middle years of the last decade, when natural gas prices were highly volatile. In
22 the last three to four years, natural gas prices have generally become less volatile in nature. Staff
23 recommends that Empire re-examine its hedging policies in light of the current and expected
24 future market for natural gas prices, with the goal of maintaining a reasonable amount of
25 flexibility to allow it to attempt to attain an optimal overall balance between the prices paid for
26 its hedged and spot natural gas purchases.

27 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

28 **iii. Fuel Oil Prices**

29 Staff used a weighted average price of 2,202.65 cents per MMBtu to determine the fuel
30 oil cost input in the fuel model in this case. Staff calculated this weighted average price by

1 (1) converting each month's number of barrels purchased over a 13-month period into gallons;
2 (2) dividing a total month's purchase in gallons by that month's total purchase costs to derive an
3 average monthly price per gallon; (3) summing the totals for the 13-month period to calculate a
4 weighted 13-month average cost per gallon which, in this case, is \$3.070492; and (4) converting
5 this per gallon price into the cents per MMBtu, 2,202.65. Empire burns fuel oil mainly as a
6 secondary fuel or, in some instances, for flame stabilization. Empire does maintain onsite
7 storage at its various facilities in sufficient capacity that only occasional purchases are necessary.
8 As a result, Empire does not contract for or hedge oil costs.

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

10 **2. Losses (Including FAC Filing Requirements)**

11 System energy losses largely consist of the energy losses that occur in the electrical
12 equipment (e.g., transmission and distribution lines, transformers, etc.) between Empire's
13 generating sources and its customers' meters. In addition, small, fractional amounts of
14 energy that is either diverted (stolen) or unmetered (unmetered usage) are included as
15 system energy losses.

16 The basis for calculating system energy losses is that Net System Input (NSI) equals the
17 sum of "Total Sales," and "System Energy Losses." This can be expressed mathematically as:

$$18 \quad \text{NSI} = \text{Total Sales} + \text{System Energy Losses}$$

19 NSI and Total Sales are known; therefore, system energy losses may be calculated as
20 follows:

$$21 \quad \text{System Energy Losses} = \text{NSI} - \text{Total Sales}$$

22 The system energy loss percentage is the ratio of system energy losses to NSI multiplied
23 by 100:

$$24 \quad \text{System Energy Loss Percentage} = (\text{System Energy Losses} \div \text{NSI}) \times 100$$

25 NSI is also equal to the sum of the Company's net generation and net interchange. Net
26 interchange is the difference between off-system purchases and off-system sales. Net generation
27 is the total energy output of each generating plant minus the energy consumed internally to

1 enable the production of electricity at each plant. The output of each generating plant is
2 monitored and metered continuously. The net of off-system purchases and off system sales
3 (Net Interchange) is also similarly monitored.

4 Staff calculated the loss percentage of Empire's system, for the twelve months ending
5 June 2012, as 6.62% of NSI. Staff witness Shawn E. Lange used this loss percentage in the
6 development of hourly loads used in Staff's fuel model.

7 *Staff Expert/Witness: Alan J. Bax*

8 **3. Fuel and Purchase Power Expense**

9 **a. Variable Fuel Expense**

10 The Staff estimates the variable fuel and purchased power expense for Empire for the
11 modified year, as defined in the Rate Revenue Section of Staff's Cost of Service Report, ending
12 June 29, 2012 to be \$141,231,864 without off-system sales.

13 To develop this estimate, Staff uses the RealTime® production cost model to perform an
14 hour-by-hour chronological simulation of Empire's generation and power purchases. Staff uses
15 the model to determine the annual variable cost of fuel and the net purchased power energy costs
16 and fuel consumption necessary to economically meet Empire's hourly load requirements during
17 the test year (as updated), within the operating constraints of Empire's resources. These results
18 were supplied to Staff witness Keith D. Foster for use in annualizing fuel expense.

19 The RealTime® model operates in a chronological fashion, meeting each hour's energy
20 demand before moving to the next hour. The model schedules generating units to dispatch in a
21 least cost manner based upon fuel cost and purchased power cost, while also taking into account
22 generation unit operation constraints. This model closely simulates the way a utility should
23 dispatch its generating units and engage in power purchases to meet the net system load in a least
24 cost manner.

25 Model inputs calculated by Staff are: fuel prices, spot market purchased power prices and
26 availability, hourly NSI, and unit planned and forced outages. Staff relied on Empire filed
27 testimony, work papers and responses to data requests for factors relating to each generating unit.
28 These factors include: capacity of the unit, unit heat rate curve, primary and startup fuels,
29 ramp-up rate, startup costs, fixed operating and maintenance expense. Firm purchased power
30 contract information, such as hourly energy available and price, are also inputs to the model.

1 *Staff Expert/Witness: David W. Elliott*

2 **i. Capacity Contract Prices and Energy**

3 Capacity contracts are contracts entered into between electric providers for a specific
4 amount of capacity (megawatts) and a maximum amount of hourly energy (megawatthours).
5 Prices for the energy from these capacity contracts are based on either a fixed contract price or
6 the generating costs of providing the energy. Empire's capacity contracts include the Elk River
7 and Meridian Way Wind Contracts, and the Plum Point Contract.

8 Empire's actual hourly contract transaction prices were obtained from the data Empire
9 supplied to comply with 4 CSR 240-3.190 and were used by the Staff to calculate each contract's
10 average monthly prices.

11 *Staff Expert/Witness: David W. Elliott*

12 **ii. Planned and Forced Outages**

13 Planned and forced outages are infrequent in occurrence, and variable in duration. In
14 order to capture this variability, the Empire generating unit outages were normalized by
15 averaging the six and a half years of actual values taken from data supplied by Empire to comply
16 with 4 CSR 240-3.190.

17 *Staff Expert/Witness: David W. Elliott*

18 **iii. Normalized Net System Input**

19 Hourly NSI is the hourly electric supply necessary to meet the energy hourly demands of
20 both the company's customers and the company's own internal needs. It is net of (i.e., does not
21 include) station use, which is the electricity requirement of the company's generating plants.

22 Due to the presence of air conditioning and the presence of significant electric space
23 heating in Empire's service territory, the magnitude and shape of Empire's net system input is
24 directly related to daily temperatures. To normalize NSI Staff used actual and normal daily
25 temperatures provided by Staff witness Dr. Seoung Joun Won in its analysis. The actual daily
26 temperatures for the modified year period differed from normal daily temperatures. Therefore,
27 to reflect normal weather, daily peak and average net system loads are each adjusted
28 independently, but using the same methodology.

29 Daily average load is the daily energy divided by twenty-four hours and the daily peak is
30 the maximum hourly load for the day. Staff uses separate regression models to estimate both a

1 base component, which is allowed to fluctuate across time, and a weather sensitive component,
2 which measures the response to daily fluctuations in weather for daily average loads and peak
3 loads. Independent regression models are necessary because daily average loads respond
4 differently to weather than peak loads do. The model's regression parameters, along with the
5 difference between normal and actual cooling and heating measures, are used to calculate
6 weather adjustments to both the average and peak loads for each day. The adjustments for each
7 day are added respectively to the actual average and to the peak loads of each day. The starting
8 point for allocating the weather-normalized daily peak and average loads to the hours is the
9 actual hourly loads for the year being normalized. A unitized load curve is calculated for each
10 day as a function of the actual peak and average loads for that day. Staff uses the corresponding
11 weather normalized daily peak and average loads, along with the unitized load curves, to
12 calculate weather normalized hourly loads for each hour of the year.

13 This process includes many checks and balances, which are included in the spreadsheets
14 that are used by Staff. In addition, the analyst is required to examine the data at several points in
15 the process. For more information, the process is described in greater detail in the document
16 "Weather Normalization of Electric Loads, Part A: Hourly Net System Loads."⁶³

17 After weather-normalizing and annualizing usage for Empire's Missouri jurisdictional
18 retail customer classes is completed, weather-normalized wholesale usage as well as any
19 non-Missouri jurisdictional usage is added to produce an annual sum of the hourly net system
20 loads that equals the adjusted test year usage, plus losses, and is consistent with Staff's Missouri
21 jurisdictional normalized revenues.

22 Staff applies a factor to each hour of the weather-normalized loads to produce an annual
23 sum of the hourly net-system loads that equals the usage, plus losses, consistent with normalized
24 revenues. Once completed, the hourly normalized system loads were used in developing fuel and
25 purchased power expense. Staff witness Alan J. Bax also used the annual requirement of the net
26 system load in developing the Staff's jurisdictional energy allocator.

27 *Staff Expert/Witness: Shawn E. Lange*

⁶³ Weather Normalization of Electric Loads, Part A: Hourly Net System Loads" (November 28, 1990), written by Dr. Michael Proctor, Manager of the Economic Analysis Department.

1 **iv. Hourly Purchase Power Prices**

2 Spot market purchases are purchases of energy made on an hourly basis rather than
3 through a longer-term contract. A utility decides to buy spot energy from one or more suppliers
4 based on the economics and availability of its generating units and capacity purchases.
5 Purchases of spot energy are made in order to lower costs when the spot market prices is below
6 both the marginal cost of providing that energy from the Company’s generating units and the
7 utility’s firm capacity purchases. Since the spot market depends on energy supply and demand
8 in each hour, the prices tend to be much more volatile than firm capacity purchases. The Staff
9 used a procedure developed by the Commission’s Energy Department-Engineering Section in
10 1996 that is described in the document entitled “A Methodology to Calculate Representative
11 Prices for Purchased Energy in the Spot Market” (March 18, 1996) attached in Appendix 3 as
12 Schedule ELM-1. The method uses a statistical calculation based on the truncated normal
13 distribution curve by hour by month to represent the hourly purchased power prices in the
14 spot market.

15 The price inputs for the calculation are actual hourly non-contract transaction prices in
16 the twelve month period ending June 29, 2012. These were obtained from data the Company
17 supplied to comply with 4 CSR 240-3.190 (3.190 data). The Staff’s methodology yields a spot
18 energy price for each hour of the year. This data set containing 8760 hourly spot energy prices is
19 then used as one of the inputs to the Staff’s Realtime ® fuel model.

20 *Staff Expert/Witness: Erin L. Maloney*

21 **4. Entergy Transmission Contract**

22 Empire has a contract with Entergy Solutions, Inc. for Firm Point-to-Point Transmission
23 Service to transmit power generated from the Plum Point Energy Station to Empire. Staff
24 included an adjustment that annualizes the cost of this service at the current contract rate
25 effective June 1, 2012.

26 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

1 **D. Depreciation**

2 Staff recommends the Commission:

- 3 • The Commission order the depreciation rates for the production accounts
4 requested by Staff in Recognition of the Commission’s Orders applying the methods
5 and assumptions used in the recent KCPL, GMO, and Ameren Missouri cases
6 ER-2010-0355, ER-2010-00356, and ER-2010-0036, respectively as shown in
7 Appendix 3, Schedule JAR(DEP)-1.

- 8 • The Commission order Empire to continue the use of the depreciation rates for
9 the transmission, distribution, and general plant accounts ordered in Case No.
10 ER-2011-0004. The method for determining depreciation rates remains unchanged, as
11 shown in Appendix 3, Schedule JAR(DEP)-1.

- 12 • Make no adjustment at this time to provide accelerated depreciation related to the
13 potential retirement of Asbury 2, Riverton 7, Riverton 8, and Riverton 9.

- 14 • Order a total Company addition to the depreciation reserve in the amount of
15 \$5,471,674 to account 312 regarding a prior retirement of a steel unit train at the
16 Asbury generation facility.

17 **1. Purpose of Depreciation**

18 The National Association of Railroad and Utilities Commissioners in 1958 approved this
19 definition of depreciation:

20 “Depreciation,” as applied to depreciable utility plant, means the loss in
21 service value not restored by current maintenance, incurred in connection
22 with the consumption or prospective retirement of utility plant in the
23 course of service from causes which are known to be in current operation
24 and against which the utility is not protected by insurance. Among the
25 causes to be given consideration are wear and tear, decay, action of the
26 elements, inadequacy, obsolescence, changes in the art, changes in
27 demand, and requirements of public authorities.⁶⁴

28 The purpose of depreciation in a regulatory setting is to provide for shareholder recovery
29 of their investment in capital assets over the length of time that the assets are in service. The
30 depreciation rate for each plant account is designed to recover, over the average service life of
31 the assets in that account, the original cost of the assets plus an estimate for any cost of removal
32 less scrap (or “salvage”) value. Annual depreciation expense for a plant account is the
33 depreciation rate for that plant account multiplied by the balance of plant in that account.

⁶⁴ Public Utility Depreciation Practices, August 1996, Published by the National Association of Regulatory Utility Commissioners

1 Recovery of the annual depreciation expense returns to the Company's shareholders a portion of
2 the investment in the capital assets each period. In Missouri's regulatory setting, this return is
3 commonly referred to as a return of capital. Depreciation expense is accrued in an accumulated
4 depreciation reserve for the eventual retirement of plant in service. FERC – Uniform System of
5 Accounts (USOA) states that this reserve accrual rate is to be accumulated with guidance
6 provided by account 108 *Accumulated provision for depreciation of electric utility plant*. Any as
7 of yet unrecovered or undepreciated amounts for the costs of the capital assets held in service by
8 the Company, are known as net plant-in-service, and will be returned to the Company's
9 shareholders in future depreciation accrual periods. The Company is permitted to earn a return
10 on these undepreciated capital assets in rate base, commonly referred to as a return on net plant-
11 in-service, a component of rate base. In a regulatory setting this return is commonly referred to
12 as a return on capital.

13 **2. Analysis of Accumulated Reserve for Depreciation**

14 Another analysis performed as part of a depreciation study is an examination of the
15 adequacy of the accumulated reserve for depreciation and identification of any reserve over- or
16 under-recovery. The purpose of this analysis is to determine whether prior depreciation estimates
17 have differed significantly from actual experience, and to determine whether corrective action
18 should be considered. An analysis of the accumulated reserve for depreciation reserve is
19 performed by comparing the existing accumulated reserve for depreciation as of a certain date.

20 The depreciation reserve for a particular account is the amount for plant investment and
21 estimated net cost of removal that have been recovered in depreciation rates over the life of the
22 capital assets within the account. The capital assets in service are reduced by retirements, costs
23 of removal, and transfers out. Capital assets in service are increased by actual salvage proceeds
24 collected and transfers in. The aggregate of all of the depreciation reserve accounts is known as
25 the accumulated reserve for depreciation. The theoretical accumulated reserve for depreciation
26 amount can be viewed as the level of accumulated depreciation reserve that would exist today if
27 the selected depreciation parameters had been used since the inception of placing plant in
28 service. If the amount of the actual accumulated reserve for depreciation is more than the
29 theoretical amount, an over-accrual is noted. Conversely, if the actual accumulated reserve for
30 depreciation is less than the theoretical amount, an under-accrual is noted.

1 The identification of any reserve over- or under-recovery during examination of
2 the adequacy of the accumulated reserve for depreciation does not in itself warrant corrective
3 action. The need for, the magnitude of, and the timing of an adjustment for an over-accrued or
4 under-accrued depreciation reserve for a particular account should be based upon consideration
5 of several factors. Those factors would typically include the characteristics of the account, the
6 causes of the difference, the year-to-year volatility of the accumulated provision for depreciation,
7 and the magnitude of the imbalance. The depreciation estimation process is dynamic and it is
8 possible that the currently determined average service life (ASL) recommended by Staff will
9 differ from the ASL that Empire will actually experience. Since future service life estimates for
10 particular plant sites are necessarily only estimates, it is possible that some plant sites' life
11 estimates may be long, and others short, but that the aggregated accrued reserve and aggregated
12 theoretical reserve are reasonable in balance.

13 Based upon the Commission's currently ordered depreciation rates for Empire, the
14 reserve for depreciation is over-accrued by \$72,132,008 at the filing of direct testimony in Case
15 No. ER-2011-0004. This amount has continued to increase since Empire's depreciation rates
16 were last ordered in Case No. ER-2011-0004. Although the reserve is over-accrued, when the
17 actual reserve is compared to the theoretical reserve that is calculated based on current rates, the
18 actual reserve is not significantly over-accrued when calculated based on the depreciation rates
19 Staff is recommending in this case. Thus, Staff is not recommending a corrective action to adjust
20 the depreciation reserve by decreasing the depreciation rates in this case.

21 Staff's recommended depreciation rates for the Production Plant accounts are, in general,
22 higher than the currently-ordered depreciation rates for those accounts. When the theoretical
23 reserve is analyzed with these new rates the result is to significantly reduce the difference
24 between actual book reserve and the theoretical reserve.

25 **3. Asset Management**

26 The FERC provides specific instructions and guidance through its direction of regulated
27 electric company compliance with the USOA. The USOA defines these instructions and
28 guidance, most specifically through a set of definitions. These definitions are in turn used to
29 establish accounting rules and ultimately a chart or system of accounts wherein a utility will

1 record and track the disposition of its assets. The USOA states that there are four classes of
2 assets and these are common to all utilities. The first class contains the production accounts.

3 These production accounts are numbered Account 310, Land and Land Rights, through
4 Account 349, for which no designation currently exists. The second group of assets provided for
5 in the USOA is transmission. These transmission accounts are numbered Account 350, Land and
6 Land Rights, through Account 359.1, Asset Retirement Costs for Distribution Plant. The third
7 group of assets provided for in the USOA is distribution. These distribution accounts are
8 numbered Account 360, Land and Land Rights, through Account 374, Asset Retirement Costs
9 for Distribution Plant. The fourth class of assets provided for in the USOA is the general plant
10 accounts. These general accounts are numbered Account 389, Land and Land Rights, through
11 Account 399.1, Asset Retirement Costs for General Plant.

12 By categorizing the above assets into classes, accounts and sub-accounts, a utility is able
13 to better track assets by function. For depreciation purposes, the depreciation engineer looks at
14 these asset types by engineered purpose and use. Furthermore, the depreciation engineer will
15 perform a mathematical analysis of the dollars invested in each account to determine what the
16 average service life is by account that is composed of retirement units. If dates of dollars by
17 retirement unit being placed in service are not recorded or dates of dollars by retirement unit
18 being taken out of service are not recorded, there is not sufficient information to do a reliable
19 analysis of the dollars representing retirement units placed in and out of service (additions and
20 retirements by account) to determine service life. By analogy, if a car did not come with a model
21 year and an odometer it would be a lot harder to determine an estimate of its useful life.

22 **4. Depreciation Rates**

23 The Commission accepted the use of parameters involving the life span method and
24 remaining life technique for developing depreciation rates, in the recent KCPL, GMO, and
25 Ameren Missouri cases, Case Nos. ER-2010-0355, ER-2010-0356, and ER-2010-0036,
26 respectively. In recognition of these decisions, Staff performed a depreciation study using these
27 parameters for Empire's production accounts. Staff performed this depreciation study using the
28 same depreciation data set as used in the Company's previous rate case, which results in the
29 depreciation rates for production plant accounts set out in Appendix 3, Schedule JAR(DEP)-1.
30 Staff has reviewed and considered utilization of this method in this and past cases. Staff will

1 continue to monitor and reassess in each submitted depreciation study the adequacy and efficacy
2 of this and alternative methods used to derive depreciation accrual rates.

3 **5. Depreciation Reserve**

4 As stated in the FERC description of balance sheet accounts, account 108, *Accumulated*
5 *provision for depreciation of electric utility plant*, for general ledger and balance sheet purposes,
6 shall be regarded and treated as a single composite provision for depreciation. The FERC further
7 describes that for purposes of analysis, however, each utility shall maintain subsidiary records in
8 which this account is segregated according to the following functional classification for
9 electric plant: (1) Steam production, (2) Nuclear production, (3) Hydraulic production, (4) Other
10 production, (5) Transmission, (6) Distribution, (7) Regional Transmission and Market Operation,
11 and (8) General. These subsidiary records shall reflect the current credits and debits to this
12 account in sufficient detail to show separately for each such functional classification (a) the
13 amount of accrual for depreciation, (b) the book cost of property retired, (c) cost of removal,
14 (d) salvage, and (e) other items, including recoveries from insurance.

15 The utility is restricted in its use of the accumulated provision for depreciation to the
16 purposes set forth in account 108. It cannot transfer any portion of these accounts to retained
17 earnings or make any other use thereof without authorization by the Commission.

18 However, the Company may not maintain all or a portion of these dollar amounts to be
19 withdrawn in the future but clearly maintains the liability for these depreciation reserve amounts.
20 After all, the depreciation or amortization accretion is a return of the investment made by
21 shareholders on ratepayers' behalf.

22 As noted earlier account 108 is the account from which depreciation reserves will be
23 withdrawn for retirements as accounted for by functional classification. In this example
24 production plant depreciation rates were initially developed for a composite of all assets under an
25 account number as previously described under the Asset Management section of this testimony.
26 Due to the fact that depreciation rates are periodically changed as a result of required periodic
27 depreciation or the fact that the Company has changed the method by which it computes the
28 annual depreciation accrual, there is no record of what amounts of depreciation reserve were
29 actually accrued for any specific asset or unit. Consequently any over or under accrual of reserve

1 for any asset less than functional classification is beyond the precision involved in regulatory
2 depreciation historically practiced.

3 **6. Asbury Unit Train Concerns**

4 Staff has investigated Empire's retirement of a unit train at the Asbury generating facility.
5 Staff has three main concerns about the unit train:

- 6 • The steel unit train was leased out by Empire to a non-utility party for a
7 ** _____ ** period of time while the Company continued to collect
8 depreciation expense, yet Empire did not record the lease revenues/expenses
9 to its regulated books.
- 10 • Once the train was fully accrued in March of 2007, Empire stopped
11 accumulating depreciation for the eight (8) months following until such time
12 when the train was sold, although it continued to recover depreciation expense
13 from ratepayers.

14 Empire failed to record the sale proceeds and sale expenses of the steel unit train on
15 Empire's regulated books.

16 The Company leased the steel unit train at Asbury to a non-utility party. The length of
17 that lease contract according to the data request was ** _____ **; the Company would be
18 receiving ** _____ ** over the length of the contract. The total amount collected
19 over the entire length of the lease was ** _____ **. The income collected from the lease of
20 the train should have been accounted for on Empire's books as money placed into the
21 depreciation reserve account 312 where the unit train had been booked. Staff recommends an
22 adjustment in the form of a total Company addition of ** _____ ** to the reserves for
23 Account 312. This adjustment is necessary to properly record the revenues Empire received from
24 the use of this train while Empire was receiving depreciation expense for the train from
25 ratepayers, and for which Empire was receiving rate base treatment.

26 The second issue related to the steel unit train at the Asbury generating facility is that the
27 Company stopped recording accrual of depreciation expense on the unit train from April 2007
28 through November 2007 when the unit train was sold. The Company continued to collect
29 depreciation during the entire time of the lease when the Company was receiving income from a
30 non-utility party. The Company fully collected the original cost of the unit train in March of
31 2007. In April of 2007 the Company stopped accumulating depreciation on the unit train, which
32 would mean the Company was then collecting those dollars built into rates associated with the

1 unit train depreciation expense as profit rather than booking an accrual to accumulated
2 depreciation reserves, as the Commission previously ordered in Case No. ER-2005-0470. Staff
3 recommends an adjustment to the depreciation reserves for account 312 with a total Company
4 addition of \$248,137 for stopped depreciation accrual related to the eight (8) months prior to the
5 sale of the unit train.

6 The final issue is related to the sale of the unit train and the recording of salvage related
7 to the income from the sale. According to the Company's annual FERC Form 1 from 2007 and
8 2008, the sale of the steel unit train at Asbury was recognized as a pure profit sale minus the cost
9 of the sale contract. This fact is further corroborated with the response to Data Request No. 0240
10 in Case No. ER-2011-0004. The income from the sale of the unit train for \$1,250,000 minus sale
11 contract cost should have been booked to the depreciation reserves as salvage for the unit train.
12 Staff recommends an adjustment to the depreciation reserves for a total Company additional
13 amount of \$1,241,287. In total, Staff recommends a ** _____ ** total Company addition to
14 the depreciation reserve for account 312 to reflect stopped depreciation, sale proceeds (salvage),
15 and lease income/expense from the Asbury unit train from ** ____ ** through ** ____ **.

16 **7. Recommendations**

17 Staff recommends the Commission include in its Report and Order the following:

- 18 1. The Commission order the depreciation rates for the production
19 accounts requested by Staff in Recognition of the Commission's
20 Orders accepting the methods and assumptions used in the recent KCPL, -
21 GMO, and Ameren Missouri cases ER-2010-0355, ER-2010-00356, and
22 ER-2010-0036, respectively as shown in Appendix 3, Schedule
23 JAR(DEP)-1.
- 24 2. The Commission order Empire to continue the use of the depreciation
25 rates for the transmission, distribution, and general plant accounts ordered
26 in Case No. ER-2011-0004, method for determining depreciation rates
27 unchanged, respectively as shown in Appendix 3, Schedule JAR(DEP)-1.
- 28 3. Staff does not recommend any reserve amortizations as a result of its
29 revised depreciation methodology.

- 1 4. A ** _____ ** total Company addition to the depreciation reserve for
2 account 312 to reflect stopped depreciation, sale proceeds (salvage), and
3 lease income/expense from the Asbury unit train from ** _____ ** through
4 ** _____ **.

5 *Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Robinett*

6 **E. Payroll and Benefits**

7 **1. Payroll, Payroll Taxes and 401(k)**

8 Staff adjusted Empire's test year payroll expense to reflect an annualized level of payroll,
9 payroll taxes, and 401(k) benefit costs as of June 30, 2012. Base payroll was calculated by
10 multiplying employee levels at June 30, 2012, by the then-current appropriate salary or wage
11 rate to derive the annualized payroll cost. Overtime payroll for Empire was calculated for
12 each full-time hourly employee based upon an overtime percentage computed for non-union
13 and union employees. The overtime percentage for each was calculated by (1) annualizing the
14 five-year average of overtime hours actually incurred, (2) multiplying that by the current average
15 rate paid for overtime as of June 2012, and (3) dividing the product by Staff's pro forma base
16 payroll amount. Staff removed from its calculation of this average the overtime hours associated
17 with the January and December 2007 ice storms, and the May 2011 Joplin tornado.

18 In regards to the Joplin tornado, Empire was granted an Accounting Authority Order
19 (AAO) to defer all incremental Operations & Maintenance (O&M) costs associated with the
20 tornado. Any overtime costs incurred as a result of this tornado needed to be removed in order to
21 avoid a situation where Empire could potentially recover those costs twice in rates.

22 An allocation rate for distributing the payroll adjustment was determined by using the
23 percentage of Empire's total electric payroll costs. After allocation between expense and
24 construction, the adjustment for payroll was distributed by Federal Energy Regulatory
25 Commission Uniform System of Accounts (FERC USOA) based upon the actual distribution
26 experienced by Empire for the twelve months ending March 31, 2012. Staff's Accounting
27 Schedule 10, Adjustments to the Income Statement, reflects seventy (70) adjustments, segregated
28 by FERC USOA Accounts, to reflect Staff's total adjustment required to restate the test year
29 payroll to an annualized level as of June 30, 2012.

1 Staff calculated payroll taxes based upon June 30, 2012 wage levels and current tax rates.
2 This included Federal Unemployment Taxes (FUTA), State Unemployment Taxes (SUTA), and
3 Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) tax. In addition, FICA payroll taxes were computed
4 for allowable non-financial incentive payments incurred in the test year. The Company's 401(k)
5 benefit costs were annualized by applying Empire's actual 401(k) match rate for each employee
6 to the annualized payroll as of June 30, 2012.

7 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

8 **2. Incentive Compensation**

9 Staff has reviewed Empire's portfolio of incentive compensation plans offered to
10 its employees. Based upon this review, Staff is proposing adjustments to the Company's
11 test year incentive compensation expenses related to the Management Incentive Compensation
12 Plan (MIP), lump-sum payments offered to certain employees called "Lightning Bolts," and
13 equity incentive compensation offered to the Company's executives. These disallowances are
14 not stated as separate income statement adjustments, but are embedded within Staff's previously
15 described seventy (70) payroll adjustments.

16 **a. Management Incentive Compensation Plan (MIP)**

17 Empire's MIP program offers awards to Empire senior officers for the achievement of
18 certain pre-set goals. In 2011, each senior officer had a list of goals pertaining to areas such as
19 expense control, capital markets, regulatory performance, customer service, project completion,
20 operations, financial performance, corporate governance, and safety. Each of these goals was
21 given a specific performance measure and weighting, thus assigning a target cash payout. The
22 amount of the award determination would have been based upon attainment of a specific
23 performance level by the senior officer:

24 Threshold (50% of target payout)
25 Target (100% target payout)
26 Maximum (200% of target payout)

27 If the results for a specific goal were below the threshold, the senior officer would not
28 have received an MIP award related to that specific goal. If the results were at or above the level
29 set for the maximum goal, the senior officer would have received double the target MIP award
30 for that specific goal.

1 Prior to 2012, the payout of pre-set MIP goals was dependent upon Empire maintaining
2 its common stock dividend. If a dividend was not paid out for a given year, or if the dividend
3 was reduced in a given year, no MIP was to be awarded. In May 2011, Empire announced that it
4 was suspending payment of its dividend for the remainder of calendar year 2011. Therefore, no
5 MIP awards were paid to Empire's officers in early 2012 for goals attained for calendar year
6 2011. Instead, a "discretionary" incentive award was given to the senior officers early in 2012 in
7 accordance with their base salary.

8 Staff's policy is to not include incentive amounts in rates that have no set performance
9 measures to attain, such as is the case with the 2011 discretionary award. However, Staff
10 realizes that the events that took place in 2011 constituted an "abnormal" year for Empire's
11 incentive compensation expense, and that in past cases some amount of MIP expense was
12 included in Empire's rates. In order to determine the appropriate amount to include for the MIP
13 in this case, Staff developed an average of prior case MIP amounts it recommended be included
14 in Empire's rates going back to Empire's 2004 electric rate case, and also included in the average
15 the zero MIP amount applicable to 2011, and included this amount in the payroll adjustment.

16 **b. Lightning Bolts**

17 Empire's "Lightning Bolts" program offers one-time incentive payments in the nature of
18 bonuses to certain employees. Staff has disallowed the cost of these discretionary bonuses paid
19 in the test year. The Commission's *Report and Order* in Case No. ER-2006-0315 adopted
20 Staff's recommended disallowance of short-term incentive compensation tied to discretionary
21 bonuses that are unsupported by well-defined goals and for which the criteria for granting awards
22 is not known in advance.

23 **c. Equity Incentive Compensation**

24 In Empire's past rate cases, Staff also recommended a disallowance of long-term stock
25 incentive compensation awarded to Empire's executive management resulting in the issuance of
26 Empire's stock and "performance shares" for achievement of goals. Stock options are
27 considered part of the senior officer's total compensation and are granted each year to the
28 officers of the Company. The senior officers do not have any specific goals to meet in order to
29 be granted these stock options. The senior officer can exercise the options after a three-year
30 vesting period if the stock price is higher at that time than at the time of the grant and the senior

1 officer is still employed by the Company. Achievement of these goals benefits Empire's
2 shareholders, not Empire's ratepayers. Additionally, unlike other expense recognition in the
3 income statement, expense recognition for equity-based incentive compensation does not result
4 in a cash outlay by Empire. Staff has eliminated stock options recognized as an expense in the
5 test year consistent with the Commission's *Report and Order* in Case No. ER-2006-0315.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

7 **3. Payroll Benefits**

8 Empire currently offers its employees Dental, Vision, Healthcare and Life Insurance
9 benefits. Staff performed an analysis of the employee benefit costs included in Account 926
10 from the general ledger. Staff annualized each expense by examining the individual costs over a
11 four (4) year period to determine the appropriate amount to include for each expense. Health
12 and Dental Insurance costs increased from year to year. Because there was an obvious increase
13 in costs, Staff included these expenses at the most current annual amount through the end of the
14 update period, June 30, 2012. Vision Insurance has been consistent in total costs for the last
15 three (3) years. Since the total costs of Vision Insurance have not materially varied over this
16 time period, Staff used the most current costs as of the twelve months ending June 30, 2012
17 to annualize Vision Insurance to include in the cost of service. Life Insurance costs have
18 been somewhat sporadic over the last four (4) years. To annualize Life Insurance, Staff used a
19 four (4) year average of total costs to include in the cost of service.

20 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

21 **4. FAS 87 and FAS 88 Pension Costs**

22 In Case No. ER-2004-0570, the Staff, Empire and other parties entered into a
23 *Stipulation and Agreement as to Certain Issues*, addressing, among other items, the ratemaking
24 treatment for annual pension cost under Financial Accounting Standard No. 87 (FAS 87). This
25 agreement, and thus treatment of annual pension cost, was later modified by the
26 *Stipulation and Agreement as to Certain Issues* entered into in Case No. ER-2006-0315 and the
27 *Stipulation and Agreement as to Certain Issues*, entered into in Case No. ER-2008-0093 and the
28 *Stipulation and Agreement as to Certain Issues*, entered into in Case No. ER-2010-0130.
29 Finally, this agreement was further modified by the *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and*

1 *Agreement* entered into in Empire's last Missouri rate proceeding, File No. ER-2011-0004.
2 These above-referenced agreements provide for Empire to generally have its pension rate
3 allowance set equal to its most current annual level of pension expense as calculated under
4 FAS 87. Furthermore, these agreements established a tracker mechanism for Empire's pension
5 expense, in which any excess or deficiency in the Company's pension rate allowance, as
6 compared to its ongoing levels of FAS 87 expense, is to be treated as a regulatory asset or
7 liability. The resulting pension tracker regulatory asset or pension tracker regulatory liability is
8 then to be included in Empire's rate base, and amortized as an addition or reduction to pension
9 expense over a five-year period.

10 Pension cost under FAS 87 is reflected in the Staff's income statement in this case in a
11 consistent manner with the ratemaking treatment agreed upon by the signatories to the stipulation
12 and agreements approved by the Commission in Empire's last five electric rate cases. Empire's
13 rate base, as determined by the Staff, includes the FAS 87 Regulatory Asset, which represents
14 the cumulative difference between FAS 87 pension costs recovered in rates and FAS 87 pension
15 costs recognized in the financial statements between rate cases.

16 Additionally, Staff has included a prepaid pension asset (PPA) in rate base in the amount
17 of \$19,564,559. The PPA represents the cumulative amount of contributions in excess of
18 actuarial costs as of June 30, 2012. These contributions were made to prevent the pension plan
19 from becoming "at-risk" as defined under the Pension Protection Act, and to meet the
20 obligations of the Pension Benefit Guarantee Corporation. Staff's cost of service does not
21 include an amortization of this PPA. Future contributions will be reduced by this PPA amount.

22 Empire's pension costs in this case were based upon Exhibit 1 of Empire's 2012 Pension
23 Expense and workpapers. Staff did not receive Empire's actuary report until the day before Staff
24 filed this testimony. Staff will update the pension costs, tracker balance and amortization in its
25 True-Up testimony. The results of the Staff's review of Empire's pension costs are as follows:

- 26 1. The Company's ongoing FAS 87 expense recognized in rates in
27 this case is \$7,678,726.
- 28 2. Empire has under-recovered its FAS 87 expense in rates compared
29 to its actual level of expense since the Company's last rate case.
30 The balance in the Regulatory Asset account at June 30, 2012, was
31 \$3,337,728, which is to be amortized over five years as an expense
32 in the amount of \$667,546

- 1 3. The amount to be included in rate base for Empire’s ongoing
2 pension expense tracker mechanism is \$3,337,728, as noted above.
- 3 4. An amount of \$19,564,559 is included in Empire’s rate base as a
4 prepaid pension asset.

5 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

6 **5. FAS 106 – Other Post Retirement Benefit Costs (OPEBs)**

7 In Case No. ER-2006-0315, the signatory parties entered into a *Non-Unanimous*
8 *Stipulation and Agreement as to Certain Issues*, addressing the ratemaking treatment
9 for annual other post-retirement benefit costs (also known as OPEBs) under
10 Financial Accounting Standard No. 106 (FAS 106). OPEBs primarily relate to medical benefits
11 owed by Empire to Company retirees. The 2006 agreement was later modified by the *Stipulation*
12 *and Agreement as to Certain Issues* reached in Case No. ER-2008-0093, and the *Stipulation and*
13 *Agreement as to Certain Issues* reached in Case No. ER-2010-0130. This agreement was again
14 further modified by the *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and Agreement* entered into in Empire’s last
15 Missouri rate proceeding, File No. ER-2011-0004. These stipulations and agreements were
16 intended to ensure that the amount collected in rates for OPEBs is based on the FAS 106 cost
17 recognized by the Company for financial reporting purposes, using a methodology similar to that
18 used to determine FAS 87 pension cost. The above-referenced stipulations also called for the use
19 of a OPEBs tracker mechanism to quantify the difference over time in the OPEBs rate allowance
20 provided to the Company, and the Company’s actual annual OPEBs expenses under FAS 106.

21 In this case, the Staff has complied with the terms agreed upon by the signatories to the
22 stipulation and agreements approved by the Commission in Empire’s last four electric rate cases
23 for ratemaking treatment of OPEBs costs. Empire’s OPEB costs in this case were based upon
24 Exhibit 3 of Empire’s 2012 OPEB expense and workpapers. Staff did not receive Empire’s
25 actuary report until the day before Staff filed this testimony. Staff will update the OPEB costs,
26 tracker balance and amortization in it True-Up testimony. The results of the Staff’s review of
27 Empire’s OPEB costs are as follows:

- 28 1. The Company’s ongoing FAS 106 cost recognized in rates in this
29 case is \$1,732,080.

- 1 2. Empire has over-recovered its FAS 106 expense in rates compared
2 to its actual level of expense since the Company’s last rate case.
3 The balance in the Regulatory Liability account at June 30, 2012,
4 was (\$1,287,060), which is to be amortized over five years as a
5 reduction to expense in the amount of (\$257,412).
- 6 3. Rate base is reduced by the level of regulatory liability associated
7 with Empire’s ongoing OPEBs tracker mechanism, \$1,287,060 as
8 noted above.

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

10 **6. Supplemental Executive Retirement Plan (SERP)**

11 Certain management employees receive benefits under Empire’s Supplemental Employee
12 Retirement Program (SERP). The provisions of FAS 87 are used to calculate the annual financial
13 reporting expense accrual for this plan. Due to the fact that the benefits from this retirement
14 program are not available to a broad range of employees, this program is designated as a
15 “non-qualified” plan. In a non-qualified plan, only the amounts paid to beneficiaries are tax
16 deductible. Staff used a five-year average of actual payments made in calculating the annual cost
17 of the SERP for inclusion in rates.

18 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

19 **F. Maintenance Normalization Adjustments**

20 Empire’s maintenance expenses for its generating facilities (production stations) tend to
21 fluctuate from year to year, since unscheduled outages occur at irregular and unpredictable times,
22 and major planned outages do not occur annually. Each maintenance account was reviewed and
23 analyzed separately for each production station. The production facilities examined included
24 Iatan 1, Asbury, Riverton, State Line Combined Cycle, State Line 1, and Energy Center 1 and 2.
25 These units were examined individually because each of them is on a different maintenance
26 cycle and to group them would have either overstated or understated the final annualized
27 maintenance costs. These adjustments were then combined when possible in an effort to reduce
28 the volume of adjustments.

1 **1. Iatan**

2 Staff noted the Iatan 1 production station is on a six-year major maintenance cycle. For
3 that reason, Staff used a six-year average of maintenance costs. Empire owns only 12% of the
4 Iatan 1 unit.

5 **2. Asbury**

6 The Asbury maintenance expense is based on a five-year overhaul schedule of the boiler
7 and turbine. Staff's adjustment is based upon a five-year average of maintenance costs.

8 **3. Riverton**

9 The Riverton maintenance expense is based on a five-year overhaul schedule of the boiler
10 and turbine. Staff's adjustment is based upon a five-year average of maintenance costs.

11 **4. State Line Combined Cycle (SLCC) and State Line Common**

12 The SLCC maintenance expense is based on a five-year overhaul schedule of the boiler
13 and turbine. Empire owns 60% of the SLCC unit, with Westar Energy owning the remaining
14 40%. Staff subtracted 40% of SLCC expenses incurred in the test year ended March 31, 2012, to
15 adjust out Westar's portion of test year expenses. Staff then applied an adjustment based on a
16 five-year average of Empire's portion of maintenance costs.

17 Empire is responsible for 66.67% of the State Line Common maintenance expenses,
18 while Westar Energy is responsible for the remaining 33.33%. Staff subtracted 33.33% of State
19 Line Common expenses incurred in the test year ended March 31, 2012 to adjust out Westar's
20 portion of test year expenses. Staff then applied an adjustment based on a five-year average of
21 Empire's portion of maintenance costs.

22 **5. State Line 1 and Energy Center 1 and 2**

23 Empire has had a contract with Siemens, related to the maintenance of these production
24 units, since June 29, 2001. The terms of the contract require Siemens to conduct maintenance
25 service for the turbines, which are required to run for a specified number of hours per year. If a
26 turbine does not meet the hours requirement, a credit is due to Empire and, if the turbine exceeds
27 the hours, then the Company incurs more costs. The nature of this expense varies greatly
28 from year to year and, therefore, Staff is recommending using a five-year average to normalize

1 this expense. The actual test year amount is subtracted from the five-year average, to derive
2 Staff's adjustment.

3 **6. Operations and Maintenance (O&M) Expenses for Iatan 2, Iatan**
4 **Common, and Plum Point**

5 In Case No. ER-2011-0004, Staff recommended a tracker for Iatan 2 and Plum Point
6 O&M expense, because there was not adequate information to develop a reasonable annualized
7 and normalized expense level. Since Iatan 2 met its in-service criteria on August 26, 2010, and
8 Plum Point met its in-service criteria on August 13, 2010, and given Empire's limited operating
9 experience with Iatan 2 and Plum Point at the time of Case No. ER-2011-0004, an O&M tracker
10 was suggested to protect both Empire and its customers from the risk associated with including
11 projected costs in rates that are likely to vary from the actual O&M expense incurred for the two
12 generating units. Empire and other signatory parties agreed through a *Global Agreement* in Case
13 No. ER-2011-0004 to establish a tracker for Iatan 2, Iatan Common, and Plum Point O&M costs
14 and on June 1, 2011, the Commission approved the use of a tracker for these costs. The effective
15 date of the tracker mechanism was established by the Commission at June 15, 2011.

16 In this case, Staff analyzed the Iatan 2, Iatan Common, and Plum Point O&M costs
17 beginning June 15, 2011, through June 30, 2012, the update period for this case. For this same
18 time period, Staff then calculated the total O&M costs, including only the accounts identified in
19 the computation of the base tracker amounts established in Case No. ER-2011-0004. Base
20 tracker amounts were only identified for Iatan 2 and Plum Point, so there was not a base amount
21 for Iatan Common. Staff then compared the total O&M costs from June 15, 2011, through June
22 30, 2012, to the base tracker amounts (zero for Iatan Common) to determine the associated
23 regulatory asset or liability for each plant. Since a base tracker amount for Iatan Common was
24 not established in Case No ER-2011-0004, Staff recommends an ongoing annualized level of
25 Iatan Common O&M expenses of \$2,424,701 Missouri jurisdictional. This represents the O&M
26 expenses incurred by Empire for the year ending June 30, 2012, and would be the base tracker
27 amount going forward. In addition to determining an ongoing level of Iatan Common O&M
28 expenses, Staff recommends recovery of the excess costs over the base amount established in the
29 *Global Agreement* in Case No. ER-2011-0004. Staff recommends a three (3)-year amortization
30 of the excess costs over the base amount.

1 As previously mentioned, Iatan 2 was placed in service on August 26, 2010, and Plum
2 Point was placed in service on August 13, 2010. At the end of the true-up period for this case,
3 December 31, 2012, each plant will have operated for approximately two (2) years and four (4)
4 months. Since both plants are still in the early stages of operation, two (2) years and four (4)
5 months is not an adequate period of time to recommend an annualized level of O&M expense for
6 two new coal fired power plants. Therefore, Staff recommends the continuation of the Iatan 2
7 and Plum Point trackers at the base amounts established in Case No. ER-2011-0004, and the
8 Iatan Common tracker at the annualized level discussed above.

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: Keith D. Foster*

10 **G. Other Non-Labor Expenses**

11 **1. Customer Deposit Interest Expense**

12 See the discussion in Section VI. K., Rate Base-Customer Deposits.

13 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

14 **2. Property Tax Expense**

15 For property assessment purposes, utility companies are required to file a valuation
16 of their utility property with their respective taxing authorities at the beginning of each
17 assessment year, which is January 1st. Several months later, based on the information provided
18 by the utility, the taxing authority will in turn send the company its “assessed values” for every
19 category of the company’s property. The taxing authority will issue to the utility company a
20 property tax rate later in the year. The final step in the process is when the taxing authority
21 issues a property tax bill to the company late in each calendar year with a “due date” of
22 December 31st. The billed amount of property taxes is based on the property tax rate applied to
23 the previously determined assessed values of the utility’s plant in service balances as of
24 January 1st of the same year.

25 Staff determined its adjustment for property taxes by developing a property tax rate to be
26 applied to total electric plant in service as of December 31, 2011. To develop the property tax
27 rate, the Staff divided the amount of total property taxes due in calendar years 2007 - 2011 by the
28 total plant in service for each year on January 1, 2007 to January 1, 2011. This property tax rate
29 was then applied to total electric plant in service on December 31, 2011, to arrive at annualized

1 property taxes. The annualized property tax expense was then subtracted from test year property
2 tax expense to derive the adjustment.

3 One minor difference in the current rate case for property taxes is the treatment of
4 the Plum Point Generating Unit located in Arkansas. The owners of the Plum Point unit,
5 including Empire, have entered into an agreement with the City of Osceola, Arkansas;
6 Mississippi County, Arkansas; Osceola School District No. 1 of Mississippi County, Arkansas;
7 and Mississippi County Community College District of Arkansas to make an annual Payment in
8 Lieu of Taxes (PILOT) instead of paying property taxes on the unit in the normal manner. A
9 PILOT agreement allows the owners of the Plum Point unit to pay one flat rate of property taxes
10 on the Plum Point unit for 30 years with the potential for an extension at the end of the 30 year
11 term, regardless of any additions or retirements made to the unit since its in-service date. To
12 appropriately calculate the overall property tax amount for Empire, the amount of Empire's share
13 of the Plum Point plant had to be subtracted from total plant in service so as not to be included in
14 the development of the annualized property taxes. The set amount of PILOT taxes that Empire
15 has agreed to pay for Plum Point was then added to the annualized property tax calculation to
16 determine the total property tax adjustment.

17 Property tax expense arrived at in this manner is the best estimate available of ongoing
18 levels of these taxes, and is consistent with how property taxes have been calculated for rate
19 purposes in the past for Empire and other Missouri utilities.

20 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

21 **3. Franchise Taxes**

22 Staff has eliminated gross receipts taxes (otherwise known as city franchise taxes) from
23 Empire's expenses. These taxes are merely a pass-through item from customers through Empire
24 to the municipal taxing authorities. Empire bills and collects the taxes from its customers, and
25 then in turn passes the taxes on to the municipal taxing authorities.

26 Staff has also recommended an adjustment in an identical amount to remove franchise
27 taxes from Empire's test year revenues, so that these taxes have no effect on the Company's
28 revenue requirement.

29 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

1 **4. Amortization Expenses**

2 **a. Amortization of Electric Plant**

3 Staff analyzed all amortization expense booked to Account 404.000,
4 Amortization-Limited Term Electric Plant. Staff’s adjustment increased expense to reflect
5 the annualized amortization based on updated information through June 30, 2012, (as described
6 earlier in Section VI. J). Amortizations that expired during the test year or will expire through
7 the true-up period in this case (December 31, 2012) were eliminated from the annualization.

8 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

9 **b. Amortization of Stock Issuance Costs**

10 In 2008, 2009, 2010, and 2011 Empire made additional issuances of common equity. In
11 making all of these issuances, the Company incurred costs totaling \$4,145,837 (including
12 incremental costs incurred by Empire to its equity distribution program since its inception) for
13 its electric operations. It is Staff’s position that these costs be recovered through rates as an
14 above-the-line adjustment to operating expenses. Staff recommends that these costs be
15 amortized over a five-year period for purposes of this proceeding.

16 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

17 **c. Amortization of Ice Storm Costs**

18 In January and December 2007, two major winter storms that featured damaging freezing
19 rain and heavy ice accumulation hit the Company’s service area. Significant damage was caused
20 to Empire’s transmission and distribution systems by both storms. Because the restorative
21 repairs were too expansive for Empire employees to handle on their own, the Company hired
22 various contractors and received assistance from other utilities to aid in the restoration efforts.
23 Empire tracked all incremental expenses associated with the ice storms separately. Some storm
24 costs were capitalized and have been included in Empire’s plant in service balances. For the
25 costs that were not capitalized, the Company requested in Case No. ER-2008-0093 that these
26 expenses be amortized over five-years. Empire began booking the January 2007 ice storm
27 amortization in February 2007, and the December 2007 ice storm amortization in January 2008.
28 Costs associated with the January 2007 ice storm were fully amortized as of the end of January
29 2012. The December 2007 ice storm costs will be fully amortized as of December 2012.

1 Therefore, both ice storm expense amortizations have been eliminated from cost of service in
2 this case.

3 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

4 **5. Iatan Carrying Costs Amortization**

5 The Company has deferred its carrying costs (monthly depreciation and monthly debt and
6 equity-derived carrying charges) for its Iatan 1 AQCS Account 182.308 - Iatan Deferred
7 Carrying Costs, Iatan 2 Account 182.332 - MO IatanII Df Chg ER-2010-0130 and Plum Point
8 Account 182331 - MO PlumPt Df Chgs ER-2010-0130. This deferral of carrying costs on the
9 Iatan 1 AQCS, Iatan 2, and Plum Point investments were authorized under Empire's Regulatory
10 Plan, approved by the Commission in Case No. EO-2005-0263. Staff recommends amortization
11 of these carrying costs using a composite amortization rate derived from dividing the total
12 depreciation expense for each plant by the total plant balance for each plant. Staff used these
13 composite rates and calculated amortization amounts of \$84,729, \$44,828, and \$1,987 for Iatan 1
14 AQCS, Iatan 2, and Plum Point, respectively, for inclusion in this rate case. The amortization
15 amounts are based upon the Company's deferred asset balances for these items of \$4,670,565,
16 \$2,534,784, and \$118,061 for Iatan 1 AQCS, Iatan 2, and Plum Point, respectively, as of
17 June 30, 2012.

18 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

19 **6. Demand Side Management**

20 **a. Background and Status of DSM**

21 Staff recommends that the Commission order the continuation of the current Empire
22 DSM regulatory asset account mechanism⁶⁵ in this case to allow full recovery of direct program
23 costs for the Company's five (5) energy efficiency programs, one (1) demand response program,
24 and two (2) affordability program.⁶⁶

⁶⁵ See the section of this Staff Report titled Empire's DSM Cost Recovery Mechanism for a description of Empire's DSM regulatory asset account mechanism.

⁶⁶ Direct testimony of Aaron J. Doll at page 11, lines 5 through 9: The five Residential programs are: Low-Income New Home, High Efficiency Residential Central Air Conditioning Rebate, Energy Star[®] New Homes, Home Performance with Energy Star, and Weatherization. The two Commercial & Industrial programs are the

1 Empire began implementing demand-side management (“DSM”) programs in 2005
2 as a result of the Commission’s *Order Approving Stipulation and Agreement* in Case No.
3 EO-2005-0263, which approved Empire’s Experimental Regulatory Plan. The Experimental
4 Regulatory Plan established the Customer Programs Collaborative (“CPC”) to make decisions
5 (through a prescribed voting process) pertaining to Empire’s affordability, energy efficiency and
6 demand response programs (“Customer Programs”). Members of the CPC include Empire,
7 Staff, Office of the Public Counsel (“OPC”), Missouri Department of Natural Resources and
8 industrial intervenors Praxair, Inc. and Explorer Pipeline Company. Each CPC member had
9 one vote concerning any of the following activities/decisions: 1) Customer Programs
10 objectives development; 2) consultant selection; 3) capacity balance and supply-side resource
11 cost review; 4) design, screening and pre-implementation evaluation of potential Customer
12 Programs; 5) Customer Program portfolio choice; and 6) post-implementation evaluation of
13 Customer Programs⁶⁷.

14 Empire’s Experimental Regulatory Plan expired on June 15, 2011,⁶⁸ as a result of the
15 Commission’s June 1, 2011 *Order Approving Global Agreement* in Case No. ER-2011-0004
16 (Empire’s last general rate case) which ordered the following related to the Company’s
17 DSM programs:

- 18 • Paragraph 8: Consistent with its commitments in File No. EO-2011-0066, Empire
19 will fulfill its obligations concerning DSM programs to be continued and added;
20 and
- 21 • Paragraph 9: Empire’s Customer Programs Collaborative will be terminated, and
22 Empire will utilize a Demand Side Management (DSM) advisory group, which
23 shall not have voting rights.

Commercial and Industrial Facility Rebate and the Building Operator Certification. Empire’s DSM regulatory asset also includes costs related to the Company’s voluntary Interruptible Service Rider demand response program.

⁶⁷ Commission’s August 2, 2005 *Order Approving Stipulation and Agreement*, Case No. EO-2005-0263, Attachment 1: Empire Experimental Regulatory Plan Stipulation and Agreement, pp. 25-30, July 18, 2005.

⁶⁸ The effective date of the initial rates that reflect inclusion of Empire’s Iatan 2 investment on customers’ bills.

1 Attached to this Staff Report as Appendix 3, Schedule JAR-1 are pages from Staff's
2 second Status Report on Energy Efficiency Advisory Groups and Collaboratives⁶⁹ which
3 highlight the Empire DSM stakeholder group process and the challenges and successes to date of
4 the Company's DSM programs. Schedule JAR-1 also includes a brief description, term, budget
5 and comments concerning each of the Company's seven (7) DSM programs.⁷⁰ In addition to
6 DSM programs described in Schedule JAR-1, Empire has: 1) a voluntary Interruptible Service
7 Rider demand response program which was first implemented in 2009, and 2) Apagee
8 HomeEnergy Suite and Commercial Energy Suite features added to its website with energy
9 calculators and libraries that provide energy efficiency educational information to residential and
10 commercial customers.

11 *Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers*

12 **b. Empire's DSM Cost Recovery Mechanism**

13 Empire's Experimental Regulatory Plan included the following specific accounting and
14 ratemaking treatment for Customer Programs costs⁷¹:

15 Empire shall accumulate the Affordability, Energy Efficiency and
16 Demand Response Program costs in regulatory asset accounts as the costs
17 are incurred. Beginning with the earlier of the date rates become effective
18 in Empire's first Rate Filing within the term of this Agreement or
19 March 27, 2008, Empire shall begin amortizing the accumulated costs
20 over a ten (10) year period. Empire will continue to place the
21 Affordability, Energy Efficiency and Demand Response Program costs in
22 the regulatory asset accounts, and costs for each vintage subsequent to the
23 first Rate Filing shall be amortized over a ten (10) year period. Signatory
24 Parties reserve the right to establish a fixed amortization amount in any
25 Empire rate case filed prior to June 1, 2011. The amounts accumulated in
26 these regulatory asset accounts that have not been included in rate base
27 shall be allowed to earn a return not greater than Empire's reduced
28 AFUDC rate as specified in this Agreement.

29 Empire's Experimental Regulatory Plan expired on June 15, 2011, the effective date of
30 the initial rates that reflect inclusion of the Iatan 2 investment on customers' bills, as a result of

⁶⁹ On January 4, 2012, Staff provided to the Commission in File No. AO-2011-0035 its second annual Status Report concerning all of the Missouri investor-owned natural gas and electric utilities' demand-side programs advisory groups and collaboratives.

⁷⁰ Empire terminated its Residential CFL Program on December 31, 2010.

⁷¹ (See Order Approving Stipulation and Agreement, Case No. EO-2005-0263, (August 2, 2005), Attachment 1: Empire Experimental Regulatory Plan Stipulation and Agreement, pp. 29-30, July 18, 2005).

1 the Commission's June 1, 2011 *Order Approving Global Agreement* in Case No. ER-2011-0004.
2 The *Global Agreement* specifies the following in it:

- 3 • Paragraph 13. d: Authorize continued amortization of the DSM regulatory asset
4 for costs incurred during the Regulatory Plan for a term of 10 years. The costs of
5 the DSM market potential study will be included in the regulatory asset; and
- 6 • Paragraph 13. e: Authorize an amortization for DSM program costs incurred after
7 the end of the Regulatory Plan and prior to any program implementation under
8 MEEIA for a term of six years.

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers*

10 **c. DSM Cost Recovery**

11 Empire's Account 182318 contains costs of the Company's DSM programs that are in
12 various stages of development and implementation. Staff participated in the previously
13 authorized (and now expired) Customer Programs Collaborative (CPC) and participates in the
14 current authorized DSM advisory group established to assist Empire in the development of DSM
15 programs. From Staff's participation in these groups, as well as Staff's review of the costs in
16 Account 182318, Staff has amortized the amounts incurred by Empire prior to the end of the its
17 Regulatory Plan over ten years in accordance with the terms of the Commission's *Order*
18 *Approving Global Agreement* in Case No. ER-2011-0004. Any amounts incurred after the end of
19 the Regulatory Plan to date are amortized over a period of six years, per the *Global Agreement*.
20 The DSM costs include the payments to Empire's customers that participate in the programs.

21 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

22 **d. MEEIA**

23 The Missouri Energy Efficiency Investment Act (MEEIA) was established in Senate Bill
24 376⁷² and became law on August 28, 2009. The Commission's MEEIA rules⁷³ became effective
25 May 30, 2011. With the passage of Senate Bill 376 and the enactment of the MEEIA, the State
26 of Missouri has declared and directed the following:

⁷² Section 393.1075, RSMo. Supp. 2010.

⁷³ The Commission's MEEIA rules include: 4 CSR 240-3.163, 4 CSR 240-3.164, 4 CSR 240-20.093 and 4 CSR 240-20.094.

1 3. It shall be the policy of the state to value demand-side investments
2 equal to traditional investments in supply and delivery infrastructure and
3 allow recovery of all reasonable and prudent costs of delivering cost-
4 effective demand-side programs. In support of this policy, the commission
5 shall:

6 (1) Provide timely cost recovery for utilities;

7 (2) Ensure that utility financial incentives are aligned with helping
8 customers use energy more efficiently and in a manner that
9 sustains or enhances utility customers' incentives to use energy
10 more efficiently; and

11 (3) Provide timely earnings opportunities associated with cost-
12 effective measurable and verifiable efficiency savings.

13 4. The commission shall permit electric corporations to implement
14 commission-approved demand-side programs proposed pursuant to this
15 section with a goal of achieving all cost-effective demand-side savings.
16 Recovery for such programs shall not be permitted unless the programs
17 are approved by the commission, result in energy or demand savings and
18 are beneficial to all customers in the customer class in which the programs
19 are proposed, regardless of whether the programs are utilized by all
20 customers.⁷⁴

21 Subsections 393.1075.3 and 4, RSMo. Supp. 2010.

22 *Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers*

23 **e. Empire's Chapter 22 and MEEIA Filings**

24 The Commission's June 27, 2012 *Order Approving Second Nonunanimous Stipulation*
25 *and Agreement* in File Nos. EO-2011-0066 and EO-2012-0206 summarizes the status of
26 Empire's initial and now-planned MEEIA filings as follows:

27 On September 3, 2010, The Empire district Electric Company ("Empire")
28 filed its 2010 Integrated Resource Planning Filing ("IRP"); File Number
29 EO-2011-0066. The Commission accepted that plan when it approved an
30 unopposed Nonunanimous Stipulation and Agreement, effective on
31 April 27, 2012. That file was subsequently closed.

32 On February 28, 2012, Empire filed an application seeking approval of
33 demand-side programs and for authority to establish a Demand Side
34 Management Investment Mechanism tracker; File Number EO-2012-0206.
35 Since its filing, the parties have held numerous technical conferences.

⁷⁴ Subsections 393.1075.3 and 4, RSMo. Supp. 2010.

1 On June 6, 2012, Empire, the Commission’s Staff, the Office of the Public
2 Counsel, the Missouri Department of Natural Resources, and Dogwood
3 Energy, L.L.C. (collectively, the “Signatories”) filed their Second
4 Nonunanimous Stipulation and Agreement (“Second Agreement”) in File
5 Number EO-2011-0066. This filing re-opened this file, but the Second
6 Agreement affects the outcome of File Number EO-2012-0206. Praxair,
7 Inc., (“Praxair”) and The Missouri Joint Municipal Electric Utility
8 Commission (MJMEUC) have represented that they do not oppose the
9 Second Agreement.

10 Essentially, the Second Agreement provides that Empire will withdraw its
11 pending Missouri Energy Efficiency Investment Act (“MEEIA”) filing in
12 File No. EO-2012-0206 and file a new application under the
13 Commission’s MEEIA rules after Empire makes its next Chapter 22
14 triennial compliance filing. The Signatories state that Empire is in the
15 process of completing its required Demand-Side Management (“DSM”)
16 market potential study and that withdrawing its MEEIA filing will afford
17 Empire the opportunity to complete its study and use the results of that
18 study to provide for a comprehensive Chapter 22 triennial compliance
19 filing, due on April 1, 2013, followed by a comprehensive MEEIA filing.

20 The following language from the *Second Nonunanimous Stipulation and Agreement* in
21 File No. EO-2011-0066⁷⁵ provides a summary of the current agreement of Empire and parties
22 concerning Empire’s commitment to make its next MEEIA filing:

23 8. Empire renews its commitment to continue its current DSM programs
24 until such time as a new MEEIA filing is approved, rejected or modified
25 by the Commission with the agreement of Empire; and all Signatories
26 agree not to propose any additional DSM programs or changes to
27 Empire’s existing DSM programs for implementation prior to such time as
28 a new MEEIA filing is approved, rejected, or modified by the Commission
29 with the agreement of Empire.

30 9. Empire agrees to meet with the parties to File Nos. EO-2011-0066 and
31 EO-2012-0206 within 30 days of its Chapter 22 triennial compliance filing
32 due April 1, 2013, to discuss any cost effective Realistic Achievable
33 Potential (RAP) DSM portfolio contained in Empire’s 2013 Preferred Plan
34 pursuant to Chapter 22. Empire agrees to make its new MEEIA filing
35 within 90 days of that meeting, unless agreed otherwise by the parties to
36 File Nos. EO-2011-0066 and EO-2012-0206.

37 *Staff Expert/Witness: John A. Rogers*

⁷⁵ See the Commission’s June 27, 2012 *Order Approving Second Nonunanimous Stipulation and Agreement* in File Nos. EO-2011-0066 and EO-2012-0206.

1 **7. Low Income Weatherization**

2 **a. Staff Recommendations**

- 3 1. Annual funding continues at \$226,430.
- 4 2. Expenditure guidelines and limits in tariff sheet No. 8c (Terms and Conditions 2.) be
5 amended to state that expenditures on a home receiving weatherization will be
6 consistent with U. S. Department of Energy (federal) guidelines.
- 7 3. Empire shall submit a revised tariff sheet No. 8c (*Promotional Practices Schedule,*
8 *PRO, E. Weatherization Program*) to the Customer Program Collaborative (CPC) for
9 comments no later than two weeks after the conclusion of this case and then file the
10 revised sheet No. 8c with the Commission.

11 **b. Program Design and Development**

12 There are specific programs designed to help low-income customers with energy
13 conservation. Low-income consumers often live in housing that is energy inefficient with
14 substandard insulation and other deficiencies. These customers would benefit from building
15 shell energy conservation measures such as weatherization or more energy-efficient appliances.
16 The Low Income Weatherization Assistance Program (“Weatherization Program”) is
17 administered by the Missouri Department of Natural Resources (MDNR) using federal, state, and
18 utility funding. The Weatherization Program is administered locally by Community Action
19 Agencies or other local agencies (“Weatherization Agencies”). In Empire’s service area the
20 Weatherization Program is administered by the Economic Security Corporation, the Ozark Area
21 Community Action Corporation, and the West Central Missouri Community Action Agency.

22 The federal government, through the American Recovery and Reinvestment Act
23 (ARRA), provided special funding of \$128 million for the Missouri Weatherization Program for
24 the period of April 2009 – March 2012 (“ARRA Period”). The ARRA provided an average of
25 \$6,500 of weatherization for households with income at a level of 200% or less of the
26 Federal Poverty Guidelines. In the previous three year period (2006 - 2008), prior to the
27 ARRA Period, federal funding for the Missouri Weatherization Program was approximately
28 \$18 million and the average amount of weatherization per household was \$3,000.
29 The Weatherization Agencies made a concerted effort to utilize the ARRA funding before the

1 March 2012 deadline. Subsequently, for 2012 program year Missouri received no significant
2 federal funds for Weatherization.

3 Funding for a five-year (2006 - 2010) Weatherization Program was originally part of
4 Empire's Regulatory Plan approved by the Commission in Case No. EO-2005-0263. This level
5 of funding was also authorized in subsequent rate cases, the most recent being the Commission's
6 Order in Case No. ER-2010-0130. The annual expenditures have been close to the annual
7 funding. Although there has been some year-to-year carryover of funds, the carryover from
8 previous years has subsequently been expended so there has not been any buildup of unexpended
9 funds. Empire used only a small portion of the budgeted Marketing/Project Management Funds
10 for the Weatherization Program and accumulated unspent funds. Consequently, for the final
11 Regulatory Plan Weatherization Program Year, 2010-2011, Empire reallocated the unspent
12 funds to Weatherization Program fund for use by the Weatherization Agencies and extended the
13 2010-2011 program's period from twelve months to fifteen months ending in December 2011
14 (Appendix 3, Schedule HEW-1).

15 **c. Program Evaluation**

16 The Weatherization Program was evaluated and the results presented in the report,
17 *An Evaluation of the Low-Income Weatherization Program, Results of an Impact Evaluation.*⁷⁶
18 The findings of the evaluation were generally positive, with an average annual net savings from
19 the weatherization services of 2,052 kWhs. The only recommendation by the evaluator was the
20 inclusion of compact fluorescent lights (CFLs) as a measure in the Weatherization Program.

21 There is no sizeable under-utilization of utility funds because of the Weatherization
22 Agencies' focus on using the ARRA funding. Subsequent to the ARRA period, the
23 Weatherization Agencies are using surplus Empire and other utility funds to help provide for a
24 higher level of weatherization activity than before ARRA.

25 **d. Conclusion**

26 Given the positive evaluation of the Empire Weatherization Program by an independent
27 evaluator, the Company's ability to see that funding is utilized by the Weatherization Agencies,
28 and the inclusion of CFL's as an additional measure in the Weatherization program, Staff
29 supports Empire's annual budget of \$226,430 for calendar year 2013. This coincides with the

⁷⁶ Prepared for Empire by Johna Roth, TedMarket Works, Oregon, WI, March 16, 2009.

1 Weatherization Program as agreed to in rate case No. ER-2011-0004. The allocation of these
2 funds among the Weatherization Agencies by the process contained in the Weatherization
3 Program tariff sheet No. 8c is also in agreement with the Stipulation and Agreement in Case No.
4 ER-2011-0004. Because it is an energy efficiency program, recovery of Weatherization Program
5 expenditures should be in the same method as set forth in the Commission Orders in Case No.
6 ER-2011-0004⁷⁷ and Case No. EO-2011-0066,⁷⁸ which acknowledge the current Empire resource
7 plan. It is anticipated that Empire's low income weatherization program will also be addressed
8 in its next Resource Plan scheduled to be filed in 2013, however Staff recommends that a revised
9 tariff sheet No. 8c be submitted to the CPC for comments then filed with the Commission after
10 the conclusion of this rate case to change the expenditure average and upper limit per customer
11 to be consistent with current federal weatherization guidelines. Some additional revisions to the
12 tariff sheet are needed to update the program consistent with the Commission Order in this case.

13 *Staff Expert/Witness: Henry E. Warren, PhD*

14 **8. Current and Deferred Income Tax**

15 **a. Current Income Taxes**

16 Current income tax for this case has been calculated by the Staff largely consistent with
17 the methodology used in Empire's most recent rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0004. Adjustments
18 are made to net income to compute the current income tax expense. These adjustments begin by
19 taking adjusted net income and either adding to or subtracting from net income various timing
20 differences to obtain net taxable income for ratemaking purposes. (The term "timing differences"
21 refers to the differences in time when certain costs can be deducted for purposes of determining
22 financial statement net income and taxable income, respectively.) The adjustments are the result

⁷⁷ *Order Approving Global Agreement*, Attachment A, Paragraph 13 (d) authorizes the "...continued amortization of the DSM regulatory asset for costs incurred during the Regulatory Plan for a term of 10 years." Paragraph 13 (e) authorizes "...an amortization for DSM program costs incurred after the end of the Regulatory Plan and prior to any program implementation under MEEIA for a term of six years."

⁷⁸ *Order Approving Nonunanimous Stipulation And Agreement and Accepting Integrated Resource Plan*, Appendix A, Paragraph 9 (e) states "[i]n the event the cost recovery provisions of the MEEIA rules are not in effect, the parties will support a reasonable request for an Accounting Authority Order authorizing the Company to accumulate the costs associated with new demand-side programs in regulatory asset accounts as the program(s) costs are incurred, unless a mechanism concerning these costs is established in File No. ER-2011-0004. The amortization of these deferred program costs and the recovery of these deferred program costs from the Company's customers, if not later addressed by a DSIM, shall be addressed in the Company's subsequent electric general rate proceeding."

1 of various financial statement (or “book) and tax timing differences and their implementation
2 under separate tax methods: flow-through versus normalization. The resulting net taxable income
3 for ratemaking is then multiplied by the appropriate federal and state tax rates to obtain the
4 current provision for income taxes. A federal tax rate of 35 percent and a state income tax rate of
5 6.25 percent (6.25%) were used in calculating Empire’s current income tax liability. The
6 composite tax rate taking into account both federal and state income tax rates is 38.39%. The
7 difference between the calculated current income tax provision and the per book income tax
8 provision is the current income tax provision adjustment.

9 Staff has reflected for income tax expense a tax deduction that is related to the Employee
10 Stock Option Plan (ESOP) in the cost of service calculation. Empire receives a tax deduction for
11 the dividend it pays on the stock held in its ESOP. A significant portion of this stock is the result
12 of contributions made by Empire employees. The compensation that is paid to these employees,
13 including the amount that the employee contributes, as well as the amount that Company
14 matches to the 401 (k) plan, is included in Empire’s cost of service. Therefore, Staff asserts that
15 it is appropriate to adjust the level of income tax expense to reflect this deduction.

16 The tax timing differences used in calculating taxable income for computing current
17 income tax are as follows:

18 Add Back to Operating Income Before Taxes:

19 Book Depreciation Expense

20 Non-Deductible Expense

21 Contributions In Aid of Construction

22 Book Amortization

23 Subtractions from Operating Income:

24 Interest Sync

25 Tax Depreciation - Straight-Line

26 Tax Depreciation-Excess

27 Employee Stock Option Deduction (ESOP)

28 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

1 **b. Deferred Income Taxes**

2 When a tax timing difference is reflected for ratemaking purposes consistent with the
3 timing used in determining taxable income for the calculation of current income tax payable to
4 the Internal Revenue Service (IRS), the timing difference is given “flow-through” treatment.

5 When a current year timing difference is deferred and recognized for ratemaking
6 purposes consistent with the timing used in calculating pre-tax operating income in the financial
7 statements, then that timing difference is given “normalization” treatment for ratemaking
8 purposes. Deferred income tax expense for a regulated utility reflects the tax impact of
9 “normalizing” tax timing differences for ratemaking purposes. Current IRS rules for regulated
10 utilities in effect require normalization treatment for the timing difference related to accelerated
11 depreciation.

12 For most utilities, it is necessary to break out a utility’s tax depreciation into two separate
13 components: tax straight-line depreciation and excess tax depreciation. Tax straight-line
14 depreciation is different from book straight-line depreciation due to the different tax basis of
15 property allowed under the tax code. Excess tax depreciation differs from straight-line book
16 depreciation due to the higher depreciation rates allowed in the early years of an asset’s life
17 under the current tax code. Most tax basis differences were eliminated for assets placed into
18 service after 1986 due to the Tax Reform Act (TRA) enacted that year.

19 Staff’s standard deferred income tax adjustment in this rate case consists of
20 three components:

- 21 1. IRS Schedule M timing differences: contributions in aid of construction.
22 This amount is normalized consistent with Staff’s calculation in the prior rate case
23 filing.
- 24 2. Depreciation tax timing difference: the difference between tax straight-
25 line depreciation expense and tax depreciation expense. This treatment is
26 consistent with the normalization calculation in the previous rate case filing.
- 27 3. Excess deferred income taxes resulting from the 1986 TRA: Enactment of
28 the TRA created excess deferred tax amounts associated with depreciation timing
29 differences. As such, an amortization is used to return excess deferred taxes
30 resulting from the change in tax rates back to customers.

31 In most rate cases, a combination of the above three components make up the amounts
32 recorded as deferred income tax expense.

33 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

1 **c. State Income Tax Flow-Through**

2 On Staff Accounting Schedule 2, Calculation of Provision for Income Taxes, of the
3 Company’s workpapers that support its twelve-months ending March 31, 2012 Filing, Empire
4 included an adjustment to increase its income tax expense associated with an amount of state
5 income tax allegedly flowed through to customers in Empire Missouri rate proceedings prior to
6 August 15, 1994. However, Empire did not support this adjustment in its Direct Testimony. Staff
7 has not included an adjustment for this expense in its direct cost of service and it should not be
8 recovered in rates.

9 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

10 **9. Regulatory Plan Amortization Impacts**

11 In Case No. EO-2005-0263, the Commission approved an Experimental Regulatory Plan
12 for Empire, which featured several provisions intended to protect Empire’s investment grade
13 credit ratings during its period of heavy construction activity from 2005 to 2010, when the Iatan
14 2 generating unit was projected to come on-line. One such measure was allowing Empire to
15 collect “regulatory plan amortizations” in rates, under certain circumstances, so that Empire
16 would receive a greater amount of rate relief than it would normally receive under
17 traditional cost of service regulation. Empire was awarded an amount of regulatory plan
18 amortizations in rates in Case Nos. ER-2006-0315, ER-2008-0093, and ER-2010-0130. In Case
19 No. ER-2011-0004, as the Iatan 2 generating station was placed in service and Empire’s
20 Regulatory Plan came to an end, Staff removed the cumulative additional amortizations from its
21 calculation of Empire’s expenses. The additional amortizations ceased when the new rates went
22 into effect as a result of that proceeding. The rates set in Case No. ER-2011-0004 went into
23 effect June 15, 2011. The test year in this case is the twelve months ending March 31, 2012, thus
24 2.5 months of the amortization were included in the test year in Account 403. Staff has made an
25 adjustment of (\$3,013,236) to remove the amortization from test year. The Regulatory Plan
26 amortizations accumulated from previous cases are now reflected within the accumulated
27 depreciation reserve.

28 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

1 **10. Insurance Expense**

2 Insurance expense is the cost of protection obtained from third parties by utilities
3 against the risk of financial loss associated with unanticipated events or occurrences. Utilities,
4 like non-regulated entities, routinely incur insurance expense in order to minimize their liability
5 (and, potentially, that of their customers) associated with unanticipated losses. Staff made an
6 adjustment to annualize Empire’s insurance expense to reflect the premiums paid as of June 30,
7 2012, the end of the update period.

8 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

9 **11. Bad Debt Expense**

10 Bad debt expense is the portion of retail revenue that Empire is unable to collect from
11 retail customers due to non-payment of bills. After a certain amount of time has passed,
12 delinquent customer accounts are written off and turned over for collection. However, Empire
13 has been successful in collecting some portion of the delinquent amounts owed even after they
14 are written-off. Staff examined the actual five-year (2007-2012) history of uncollectible
15 write-offs that were never collected (i.e., write-offs net of amounts subsequently collected). It is
16 apparent from the data that there is no consistent upward or downward trend in this item. From
17 the information provided through March 31, 2012, a five-year uncollectable percentage was
18 calculated, which was then applied to the Staff’s annualized level of retail revenues to obtain the
19 annualized level of bad debt expense.

20 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

21 **12. Postage**

22 Staff annualized Empire’s test year postage expense to reflect the postal increase that
23 went into effect on January 22, 2012.

24 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

25 **13. PSC Assessment and Rate Case Expense**

26 Staff has included the actual costs incurred by Empire for rate case expense as of
27 October 31, 2012, directly related to this case (No. ER-2012-0345). Staff’s rate case expense

1 adjustment is based upon all costs associated with filing and bringing this case before the
2 Commission such as consulting fees, employee travel expenditures and legal representation. The
3 ultimate amount of rate case expense incurred by the Company in this proceeding will be directly
4 associated with the length of the case through the settlement conference and hearing process.

5 Staff removed from Account 928, Regulatory Commission Expense, all expenses booked
6 in the test year associated with prior Empire Missouri rate proceedings. Staff has made a
7 separate adjustment to add rate case costs associated with the current rate proceeding to Account
8 928; this adjustment includes an “add back” of the adjusted costs booked to Account 928 for
9 Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (FERC) expenses and the PSC annual assessment.

10 The exclusion of prior rate case expenses from ongoing rate recovery is appropriate
11 because recovery in rates of normalized rate case expenses should be on a prospective basis only.
12 It is inappropriate to allow specific recovery in rates of amounts related to past rate proceedings.
13 Also, Staff does not agree that rate case expense is an item that should be “amortized” in a rate
14 case, as that implies an obligation to allow recovery of any unamortized costs in the utility’s next
15 rate proceeding. Instead, Staff asserts that the rate case expense incurred in relation to a current
16 rate proceeding should be included in rates on a “normalized” basis.

17 Staff will work with the Company through the duration of this case to establish a
18 reasonable and ongoing normalized level of rate case expense for inclusion in rates. This means
19 that any additional expenses associated with the processing of this rate filing by Empire will be
20 examined to determine their appropriateness for inclusion in this case. Staff has normalized the
21 included rate case expense over a two (2) year period.

22 In this case, Staff reviewed Empire’s projected and actual rate case expense amounts
23 based upon the traditional criteria of allowing rate recovery of all reasonable and prudent
24 expenses, normalized over an appropriate period of time.

25 The Commission issued an Order in April 2011 establishing a docket (Case No.
26 AW-2011-0330) to conduct a review of its policies regarding recovery of rate case expense in
27 rates. In response, Staff recently filed a draft version of a report concerning its recommendations
28 for future treatment of rate case expense in Case No. ER-2012-0166, Ameren Missouri’s current
29 rate proceeding before the Commission. Staff expects to file a final version of its rate case
30 expense report shortly. The position of Staff regarding recovery of rate case expense may

1 change in future rate proceedings based upon the content and recommendations contained within
2 the final rate case expense report.

3 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

4 **14. Injuries and Damages and Workers' Compensation**

5 Empire maintains workers' compensation insurance for the benefit of its employees.
6 Staff's workers' compensation adjustment annualizes this expense based upon the premiums in
7 effect at June 2012 to reflect an ongoing and normal expense level for Empire.

8 From time to time, Empire is sued by claimants seeking payment of damages. If Empire
9 loses the lawsuit, it is likely to be required to make a payout to the aggrieved party.
10 Alternatively, it may choose to enter into an out-of-court settlement, also resulting in a pay-out.
11 Based upon generally accepted accounting standards, Empire is required to charge to current
12 expense an estimate of its future payouts for injuries and damages claims. To determine a
13 normalized level of this expense, Staff used a five-year average of actual injuries and
14 damages payments instead of relying upon accounting estimates. A five-year average of
15 payments was used because a historical analysis shows a considerable fluctuation in the annual
16 amount of payments.

17 *Staff Expert/Witness: Casey Wolfe*

18 **15. Advertising Expense**

19 Empire engaged in advertising activities during the test year. Staff recommends recovery
20 through rates of a level of expense related to advertising that is beneficial to ratepayers. In
21 making its recommendation of the allowable level of Empire's advertising expense, Staff relied
22 on the principles the Commission relied upon regarding KCPL in Case Nos. EO-85-185, et al.⁷⁹
23 The Commission recognized five categories of advertisements, and specified rate treatment for
24 each of the following categories:

- 25 1. General: informational advertising that is useful in the provision of
26 adequate service;
- 27 2. Safety: advertising which conveys the ways to safely use electricity and to
28 avoid accidents;

⁷⁹ Re: Kansas City Power and Light Company, 28 Mo. P.S.C. (N.S.) 228, 269-71 (1986).

3. Promotional: advertising used to encourage or promote the use of electricity;
4. Institutional: advertising used to improve the company's public image;
5. Political: advertising associated with political issues.

The Commission adopted these categories of advertisements and provided the rationale that a utility's revenue requirement should: 1) always include the reasonable and necessary cost of general and safety advertisements; 2) never include the cost of institutional or political advertisements; and 3) include the cost of promotional advertisements only to the extent that the utility can provide cost-justification for the advertisement.

Following this guidance, Staff's adjustment excludes promotional and institutional advertising expenses from recovery in rates, in the amount of \$56,967.

Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green

16. Outside Services

Various outside (independent) contractors and vendors provide legal, auditing, and other services to Empire to carry out its operational activities as needed. Staff reviewed Empire's test year outside services expense booked to Accounts 923.045 through 923.047. Staff normalized the amounts of outside services on a going forward basis by calculating a five-year average of incurred costs for these accounts in the amount of \$901,918. This adjustment does not include outside services related to rate case expense. Outside services incurred for rate case purposes are booked in a separate account.

Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green

17. Dues and Donations

Staff reviewed the list of membership dues paid, and donations made, to various organizations that Empire charged to its utility accounts during the test year. Staff recommends adjustments to exclude various dues and donations that were included by Empire in its above-the-line expense accounts. In *Re: Missouri Public Service, a Division of UtiliCorp United, Inc.*, Case Nos. ER-97-394, et al., Report and Order, 7 Mo.P.S.C.3d 178, 212 (1998), the Commission stated:

1 The Commission has traditionally disallowed donations such as these.
2 The Commission finds nothing in the record to indicate any discernible
3 ratepayer benefit results from the payment of these donations. The
4 Commission agrees with the Staff in that membership in the various
5 organizations involved in this issue is not necessary for the provision of
6 safe and adequate service to the MPS ratepayers.

7 Staff excluded dues and donations that do not have any direct benefit to ratepayers and were not
8 necessary for the provision of safe and adequate service. Allowing Empire to recover these
9 expenses through rates causes the ratepayer to involuntarily contribute to these organizations.
10 Examples of dues excluded from recovery in the rate case are dues paid to the Home Builders
11 Association, Rotary Club, and Twin Hills Golf and Country Club, etc. Examples of donations
12 that were excluded include donated merchandise purchased from Wal-Mart Inc. Area Chamber
13 of Commerce dues were allowed, but National and State Chamber of Commerce dues were
14 disallowed as being duplicative costs to the local Chamber of Commerce organizations.

15 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

16 **18. EEI Dues**

17 According to information obtained from the Edison Electric Institute (EEI) website
18 (www.eei.org), EEI is an association of investor owned electric utilities and industrial affiliates.
19 From the information concerning EEI reviewed by Staff in this case, it is clear that a primary
20 function of EEI is to represent the interests of the electric utility industry in the legislative and
21 regulatory arenas. This role includes engagement in lobbying activities by EEI.

22 In Case No. ER-83-49, a KCPL rate increase case, the Commission stated its
23 determination that EEI dues:

24 ...would be excluded as an expense until the company could better
25 quantify the benefit accruing to both the company's ratepayers and
26 shareholders.

27 This position has been re-affirmed by the Commission in subsequent rate proceedings.

28 In *Re: Kansas City Power & Light Co.*, Case Nos. EO-85-185 et al., *Report and Order*,
29 28 Mo.P.S.C.(N.S.) 228, 259 (1986), the Commission stated:

30 . . . The argument that allocation is not necessary if the benefits lessen the
31 cost of service to the ratepayers by more than the cost of the dues, misses
32 the point.

1 It is not determinative that the quantification of benefits to the ratepayer is
2 greater than the EEI dues themselves. The determining factor is what
3 proportion of those benefits should be allocated to the ratepayer as
4 opposed to the shareholder. It is obvious that the interests of the electric
5 industry are not consistently the same as those of the ratepayers. The
6 ratepayers should not be required to pay the entire amount of EEI dues if
7 there is benefit accruing to the shareholders from EEI membership as well.
8 The Commission finds this to be the case. The Company has been
9 informed in prior rate cases that it must allocate its quantified benefits
10 from membership in EEI. That has not been done herein. Therefore, no
11 portion of EEI dues will be allowed in this case.

12 Empire failed to quantify ratepayer and shareholder benefits from its participation in EEI;
13 therefore, the Staff removed EEI dues in the amount of \$119,808 from Empire's cost of service.

14 *Staff Expert/Witness: Jermaine Green*

15 **19. Tree Trimming Expense**

16 In Case No. ER-2008-0093, the Commission authorized Empire to set up a two-way
17 tracker mechanism to account for any difference between Empire's incurred vegetation
18 management (i.e., tree trimming) and infrastructure inspection costs compared to an
19 estimated target annual amount of \$8,575,000. In the *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and*
20 *Agreement* and the *Global Agreement* filed in the last two rate cases, File Nos. ER-2010-0130
21 and ER-2011-0004 respectively, Staff and the Company agreed to continue the vegetation
22 tracker. The *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and Agreement* in File No. ER-2010-0130 terminated
23 the infrastructure tracker approved in the 2008 rate case. In File No. ER-2011-0004, Staff
24 proposed adjustments to expense to amortize the File Nos. ER-2008-0093, ER-2010-0130 and
25 ER-2011-0004 accumulated tracker asset over a five-year period, in the amount of \$661,102.
26 In the current case, File No. ER-2012-0345, Staff adjusted expense to amortize the tracker asset
27 over a five-year period, in the amount of \$1,503,719.

28 Per the terms of the *Non-Unanimous Stipulation and Agreement* and the *Global*
29 *Agreement* in File No. ER-2010-0130 and ER-2011-0004, respectively, the signatories agreed to
30 continue the vegetation management tracker until at least Empire's next Missouri rate proceeding
31 following its "Iatan 2" case, and the estimated target annual amount was changed from
32 \$8,575,000 to 9 million dollars in File No. ER-2010-0130. In this case, File No. ER-2012-0345,
33 based upon its analysis of Empire's ongoing vegetation management costs, Staff is

1 recommending that the vegetation management tracker continue and that the tracker base amount
2 be changed from 9 million dollars to 12 million dollars. Staff has adjusted its cost of service to
3 include the additional funds for vegetation management in this case.

4 In File No. ER-2011-0004, Empire proposed to recover certain “remediation” costs
5 through the vegetation/infrastructure tracker. These remediation costs were incurred as a result
6 of the Company performing preventive maintenance on their transmission and distribution
7 system during the inspection cycles mandated under the infrastructure inspection rule. In this
8 case, the Company requested an adjustment to include additional remediation costs in its case on
9 the basis that the mandated inspection requirements would result in an increase in its ongoing
10 level of repair costs to its equipment. Staff reviewed these costs in this case and has annualized
11 these incurred non-labor remediation costs to increase expense in the amount of \$303,337.

12 Staff has also included in its case an addition to Rate Base in the
13 amount of the adjusted vegetation and infrastructure tracker regulatory asset balance as of
14 June 30, 2012. (*see* Section VI. N.).

15 *Staff Expert/Witness: Paul R. Harrison*

16 **20. SWPA Amortization**

17 As described previously in this Report, in Case No. ER-2011-0004, Empire agreed to
18 flow the SWPA payment back to the customers over a ten year period via a tracker mechanism.
19 This yearly amortization, unlike other amortizations discussed in this Report, does not increase
20 the Company’s expense levels but is a reduction or offset to expenses. The test year did not
21 include a full year of amortization, so an adjustment of \$118,163 (Missouri jurisdictional) to was
22 made to reflect a full year of amortization for this item.

23 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

24 **21. Banking Fees**

25 Staff made an adjustment to annualize the cost associated with banking fees paid by the
26 Company for its commercial lines of credit. The Company renegotiated its Unsecured Credit
27 Agreement (“Agreement”) in January 2012. Staff, therefore, annualized the cost of the
28 Agreement based upon the current expenditures for the bank line of credit as provided by the
29 Company in its workpapers supporting its direct filing. An offsetting adjustment was made to the

1 cost of these banking fees by the amount of interest earned on overnight investments made by the
2 Company during the test year. This methodology is consistent with the Staff's approach to this
3 issue in past rate cases.

4 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

5 **22. Lease Expense**

6 Lease costs are those costs incurred by Empire for the leasing of its equipment and office
7 space. The Staff examined these costs for the test year, updated through June 30, 2012, and
8 made an adjustment to annualize these costs in rates.

9 Staff submitted Data Request No. 0077 to Empire asking for a list of all lease agreements
10 (office, vehicle, computers, etc.) charged to Missouri electric operations, along with the lease
11 costs and information concerning all changes to the lease amounts since the beginning of the test
12 year (April 1, 2011). Staff used the information provided in this response to adjust Empire's
13 lease expense to an annualized level.

14 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

15 **23. Pay Station Fees**

16 When a customer pays their electric bill at a third party pay station, Empire must remit a
17 fee related to this payment. Empire is requesting that the each individual customer should be
18 responsible for paying this fee as incurred. Staff does not oppose the requested adjustment of
19 (\$69,500) to eliminate the expenses related to third party pay stations.

20 *Staff Expert/Witness: Amanda C. McMellen*

21 **24. Tornado AAO Amortization**

22 The Commission issued an order on November 30, 2011, that approved and incorporated
23 the *Stipulation and Agreement* in Case No. EU-2011-0387. In this *Stipulation and Agreement*,
24 the parties to that case agreed to allow Empire to defer to Account 182.3, Other Regulatory
25 Assets, incremental operations and maintenance expenses associated with repair, restoration and
26 rebuild activities associated with the May 22, 2011, tornado, and depreciation and carrying
27 charges equal to its ongoing Allowance for Funds Used During Construction rates associated
28 with tornado-related capital expenses. The Company agreed that if it filed a general rate case in

1 Missouri by June 1, 2013, then Empire would begin to amortize the deferral balance beginning
2 on the earlier of: 1) the effective date of new rate implemented in its next general rate increase
3 case or rate complaint case; or 2) June 1, 2013.

4 As of June 30, 2012, Empire had deferred \$2,266,587 in Account 182 for tornado-related
5 expenses. Staff has made an adjustment to include an annual amortization of \$226,659 in its cost
6 of service.

7 *Staff Expert/Witness: Kimberly K. Bolin*

8 **IX. Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC)**

9 **A. Recommendation**

10 Staff recommends the Commission approve, with modifications, the continuation of
11 Empire's Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC). Staff has reviewed the documents the Company
12 provided in Schedules TWT-1 through TWT-4 attached to the prefiled direct testimony
13 of Company witness Todd W. Tarter. With these documents the Company has complied with
14 the FAC minimum filing requirements contained in 4 CSR 240-3.161(3) to inform the public
15 of Empire's proposed FAC with the exception heat rate testing, as discussed below. In addition,
16 Empire did not provide a line loss study as required by 4 CSR 240-20.090(9). According to the
17 response in Data Request No. 0208, the Company is expected to provide its line loss study as
18 soon as it becomes available. Staff will address the line loss study and heat rate testing as
19 appropriate, but the information provided at the time this rate case was filed was deficient.

20 Staff recommends that the Commission order that the Company's FAC tariff sheets be
21 modified to:

- 22 1. Change the sharing mechanism from 95%/5% to 85%/15% to provide the Company
23 with a more appropriate incentive to minimize its fuel and purchased power costs;
- 24 2. Include Base Cost Factors in the FAC tariff sheets calculated from the Base Costs in
25 the true-up total revenue requirement in this rate case to assure that the Company
26 does not over- or under-collect as a result of the Base Cost used to calculate the Base
27 Cost Factors in the FAC not matching with the Base Costs used to set permanent rates
28 in this general rate case;

3. Standardize the terminology in Empire’s FAC tariff sheets to be consistent with changes Staff is recommending, when appropriate, for the FACs of the three investor-owned electric utilities with FACs. Staff’s recommended changes to Empire’s FAC tariff sheets will be provided in the Class Cost-of-Service/Rate Design Staff Report to be filed on December 13, 2012;
4. Clarify that the only transmission costs that are included in Empire’s FAC are those that Empire incurs for purchased power and off-system sales (“OSS”);
5. Clarify that the Renewable Energy Credit (“REC”) costs be excluded from Empire’s FAC; and
6. SO₂ allowance revenues be included in Empire’s FAC as an off-set to fuel and purchased power costs.

Staff will provide exemplar FAC tariff sheets to reflect these changes as part of its Class Cost-of-Service and Rate Design testimony on December 13, 2012. Further, Staff recommends that the Commission order Empire to continue to provide or make available additional information and documents (as detailed later herein) to aid the Staff in performing FAC rate adjustment, prudence, and true-up reviews.

At this time Staff does not have its estimate for the Base Energy Cost per kWh,⁸⁰ but will provide it when Staff files its Class Cost of Service and Rate Design Report on December 13, 2012. Staff will use the Base Costs and kWh from its fuel run to develop the appropriate Base Cost Factors (“Base Cost Factors”) in its Class Cost-of-Service and Rate Design Report.

1. History

Senate Bill 179⁸¹ (“SB 179”) was passed and enacted in 2005. It authorized investor-owned electric utilities to file applications with the Commission requesting authority to make periodic rate adjustments outside of general electric rate proceedings for their prudently-incurred fuel and purchased power costs. SB 179 granted the Commission the

⁸⁰ Base Cost is defined in Empire’s current tariff sheet 17h as “Base energy cost per kWh at the generator, established in the most recent base rate case. The base energy cost per kWh is \$0.02823 for each accumulation period.” Base Cost is also defined on tariff sheet 17i as a dollar amount calculated as follows:

1. For each accumulation period $B = (\text{NSI kWh} * \$0.02823)$

For the purposes of this report “Base Cost” refers to the dollar amount and “Base Cost factor” refers to energy cost per kWh at the generator.

⁸¹ Section 386.266, RSMo. 2010 Cum. Supp.

1 authority to approve, modify, or reject the electric utility's request. SB 179 also stated that the
2 rate schedules implementing these rate adjustments outside of the rate case may provide the
3 electric utility with incentives to improve the efficiency and cost-effectiveness of its fuel and
4 purchased power procurement activities.

5 Prior to the passage of SB 179, fuel and purchased power costs were estimated and
6 included in the determination of the utility's revenue requirement in general electric rate
7 proceedings. If the electric utility managed its fuel and purchased power procurement activities
8 in a manner that allowed it to reliably serve its customers at a cost lower than what was included
9 in its revenue requirement in the general electric rate proceeding, the savings were retained by
10 the electric utility. If actual fuel and purchased power costs were greater than the cost included
11 in the revenue requirement in the general electric rate proceeding, the electric utility absorbed the
12 increased cost.

13 The Commission first authorized a FAC for Empire in its *Report and Order* in Empire's
14 2008 rate case (Case No. ER-2008-0093), and approved FAC tariff sheets in that case with
15 an effective date of September 1, 2008. In Empire's 2010 general rate case, Case No.
16 ER-2010-0130, and 2011 general rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0004, the Commission authorized
17 continuation, with modifications, of Empire's FAC. The primary features of Empire's present
18 FAC (tariff sheet numbers 17 through 17k) include:

- 19 • Two 6-month accumulation periods: March through August and September
20 through February;
- 21 • Two 6-month recovery periods: December through May and June through
22 November;
- 23 • Fuel Adjustment Rate ("FAR") previously known as Cost Adjustment Factor
24 ("CAF") filings annually not later than April 1 and October 1;
- 25 • One Base Energy Cost per kWh factor: one for all calendar months of the year.
- 26 • A 95%/5% sharing mechanism;
- 27 • FAR rates for individual service classifications adjusted for the two Empire
28 service voltage levels, rounded to the nearest \$0.00001, and charged on each kWh
29 billed; and
- 30 • True-up of any over- or under-recovery of revenues following each recovery
31 period with true-up amount being included in the determination of FAR for a
32 subsequent recovery period.

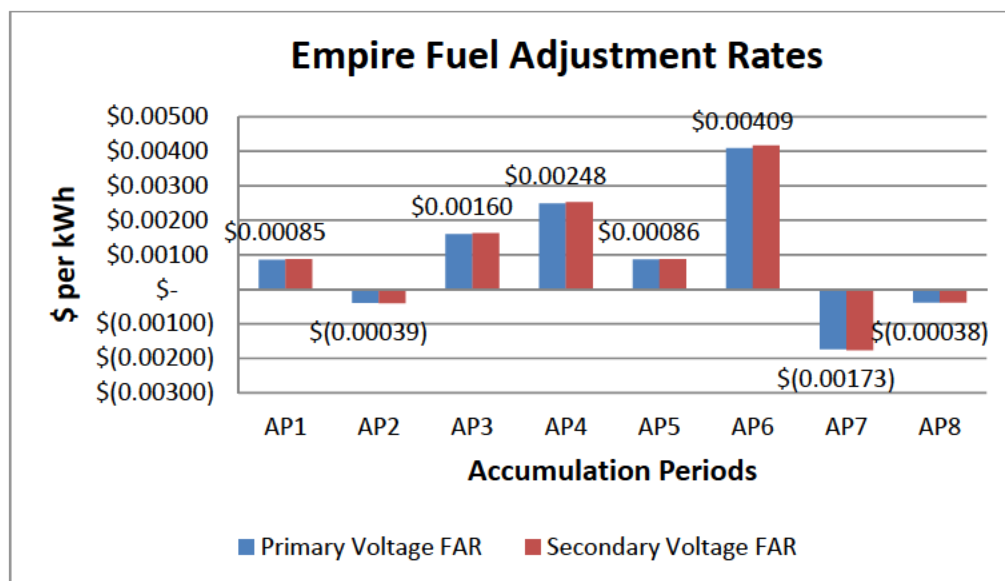
1 Empire has made eight FAR filings (File Nos. EO-2009-0349, ER-2010-0105,
 2 ER-2010-0275, ER-2011-0095, ER-2011-0320, ER-2012-0098, ER-2012-0326, and ER-2013-0122).
 3 The resulting changes to the Empire FAR ordered by the Commission are summarized in the
 4 **Continuation of FAC** section of this report. The Base Cost Factors were originally set in
 5 Empire's 2008 general rate case and were changed as a result of the settlement of Empire's 2010
 6 and 2011 general rate cases.

7 Staff has filed two prudence review reports (File Nos. EO-2010-0084 and
 8 EO-2011-0285) concerning its review of the costs and revenues of the Company's FAC and
 9 found no evidence of imprudent decisions by the Company's management related to
 10 procurement of fuel for generation, purchased power, emission allowances, and off-system sales
 11 for the time periods reviewed. Staff has begun conducting Empire's third prudence review (File
 12 No. EO-2013-0114) and is expected to file its report February 26, 2013.

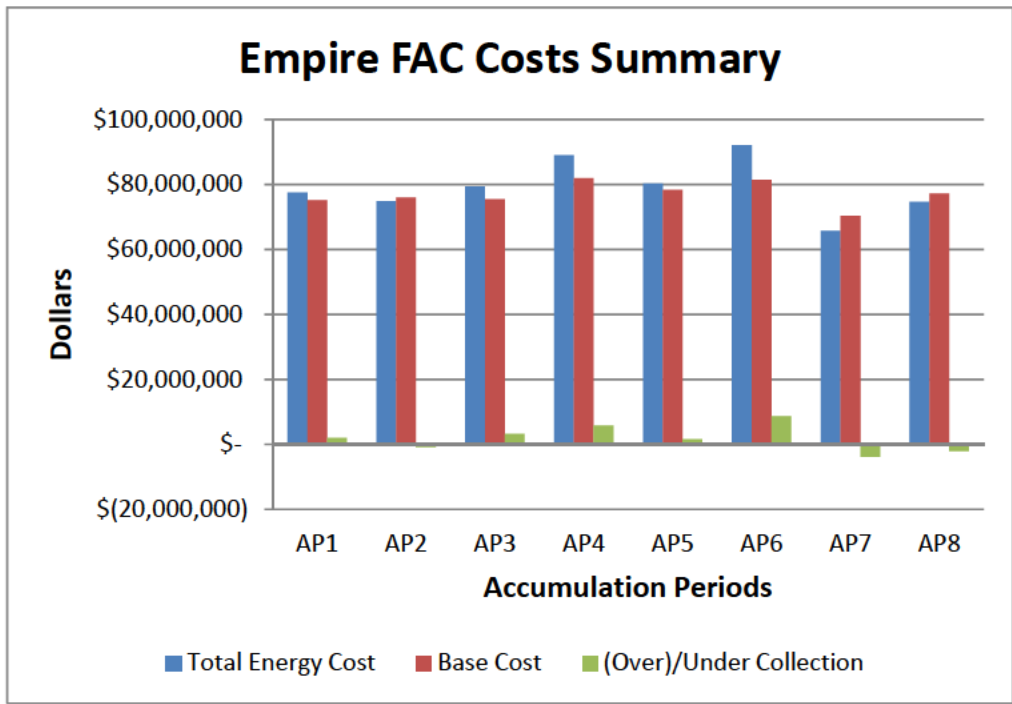
13 **2. Continuation of FAC**

14 Staff recommends that the Commission approve, with modifications, the continuation of
 15 Empire's FAC.

16 The Company has filed for and received approval of changes to its FARs for eight
 17 completed accumulation periods (AP1 through AP8). The primary and secondary voltage FARs
 18 for each accumulation period are reflected in the following chart:
 19

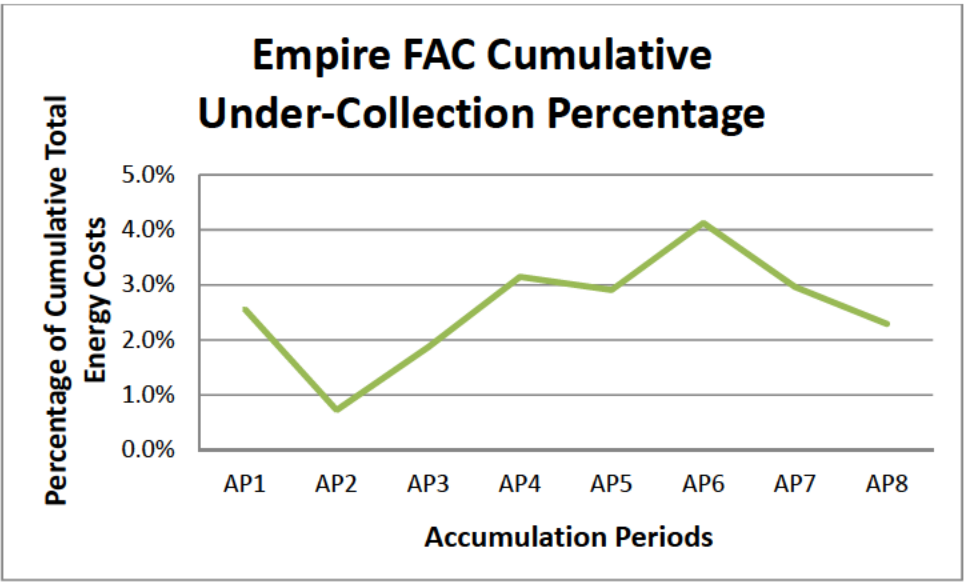
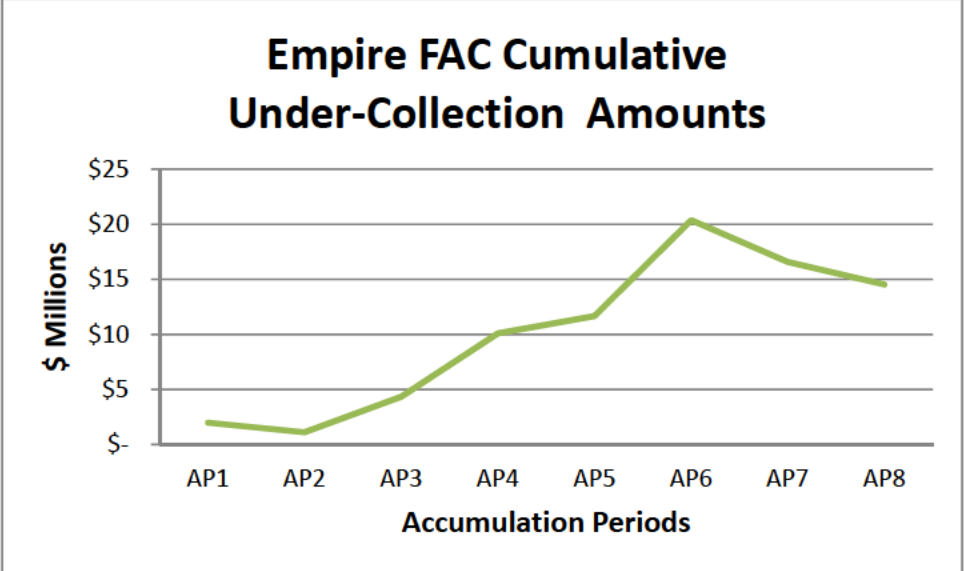


1 The Company's total energy costs in each accumulation period have exceeded the
 2 then-effective Base Cost Factors multiplied by monthly usage billed to Empire's customers' in
 3 five out of eight completed accumulation periods. Total energy costs include: Empire's total
 4 booked costs as allocated to its Missouri retail jurisdiction for fuel consumed in the Company's
 5 generating units, including the costs associated with the Company's fuel hedging program;
 6 purchased power energy charges, including applicable transmission fees; Southwest Power Pool
 7 variable costs; Air Quality Control System consumables, such as anhydrous ammonia, limestone,
 8 and powder activated carbon, and emission allowance costs. Total energy costs do not include
 9 the purchased power demand costs. These costs are off-set by off-system sales revenues, any
 10 emission allowance revenues collected, and renewable energy credit revenues. During AP2,
 11 AP7, and AP8, Empire's Base Cost Factors multiplied by customer usage in the appropriate
 12 months or each accumulation period exceeded total energy cost; 95% of the difference was
 13 returned to customers during recovery periods 2, 7, and 8. The following chart illustrates
 14 Empire's total energy costs, the then-effective Base Cost Factors in the FAC tariff multiplied by
 15 the monthly kWhs during accumulation periods and the difference between them - the
 16 "over/under collection" amounts - for each of the eight accumulation periods:
 17



18

1 The next two charts illustrate the following information for the first eight accumulation
2 periods: 1) cumulative amount of the differences between total energy costs and the Base Cost
3 Factor multiplied by kWh usage as calculated in accordance with Empire's FAC tariff sheets,
4 and 2) percentage of cumulative over/under-collection of the difference between total energy
5 costs and the Base Cost Factor in Empire's FAC tariff sheets multiplied by the kWh usage in the
6 accumulation period:
7



10

1 From the above information, Staff observes that the FAC cumulative under-collected
2 amount over eight years is \$14.5 million (2.3 percent of total actual energy costs of
3 \$634 million).

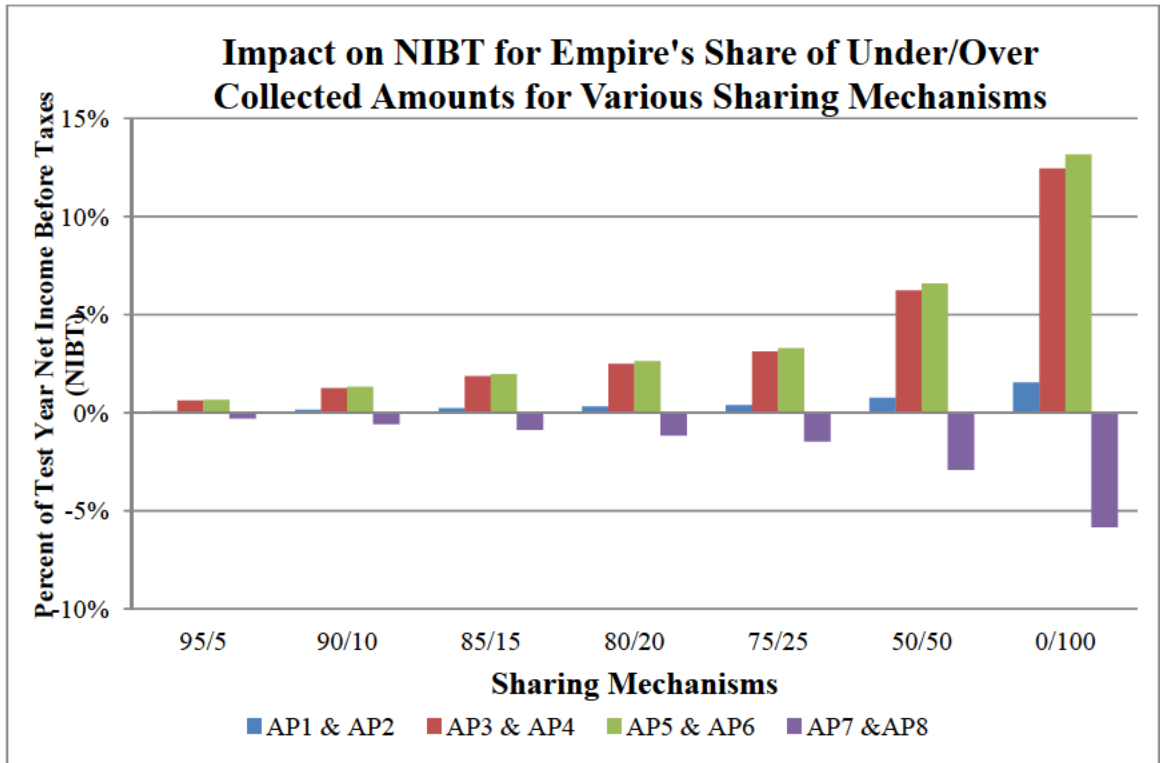
4 **3. Sharing Mechanism of FAC**

5 Staff proposes changing Empire's current 95%/5% FAC sharing mechanism to an
6 85%/15% FAC sharing mechanism. The objective of the FAC sharing mechanism is to provide
7 an incentive for the Company to develop and manage an effective energy procurement process,
8 which minimizes energy costs while managing risk of loss of energy supply. The Commission
9 expressed its view in its *Report and Order* in File No. ER-2008-0093 where it first established
10 Empire's current 95%/5% sharing mechanism, stating on page 44:

11 The goal of all these pass through plans is to ensure that Empire retains
12 sufficient financial incentive to make a strong effort to reduce its fuel and
13 purchased power costs. If all such costs can be passed 100 percent to
14 customers, Empire's incentive to control those costs is reduced.

15 Staff has evaluated the impacts on Empire's test year net income before taxes of Empire's
16 FAC over the first eight accumulation periods with the current 95%/5% sharing mechanism, and
17 with several other selected sharing mechanisms including both 95%/5% and 85%/15%, are
18 shown in the chart below. Staff proposes changing the current 95%/5% FAC sharing mechanism
19 to an 85%/15% sharing mechanism.

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31 *Continued on next page*



2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

Through this analysis Staff determined that Empire’s 5% share of the total under-collection amount of approximately \$14.5 million during the first eight accumulation periods is \$726,381 and represents 0.22% of the test year net income before taxes (\$323 million). All else remaining the same, the under-collection during the first eight recovery periods would have been 0.9% for the Staff’s proposed 85%/15% sharing mechanism. Similarly, Staff estimates that for Company shares of 10%, 20%, 25%, 50%, and 100% of the total under-collection amount during the first eight accumulation periods represent approximately 0.5%, 0.9%, 1.1%, 2.3%, and 4.5% of the test year net income before taxes for this same period of time.

12

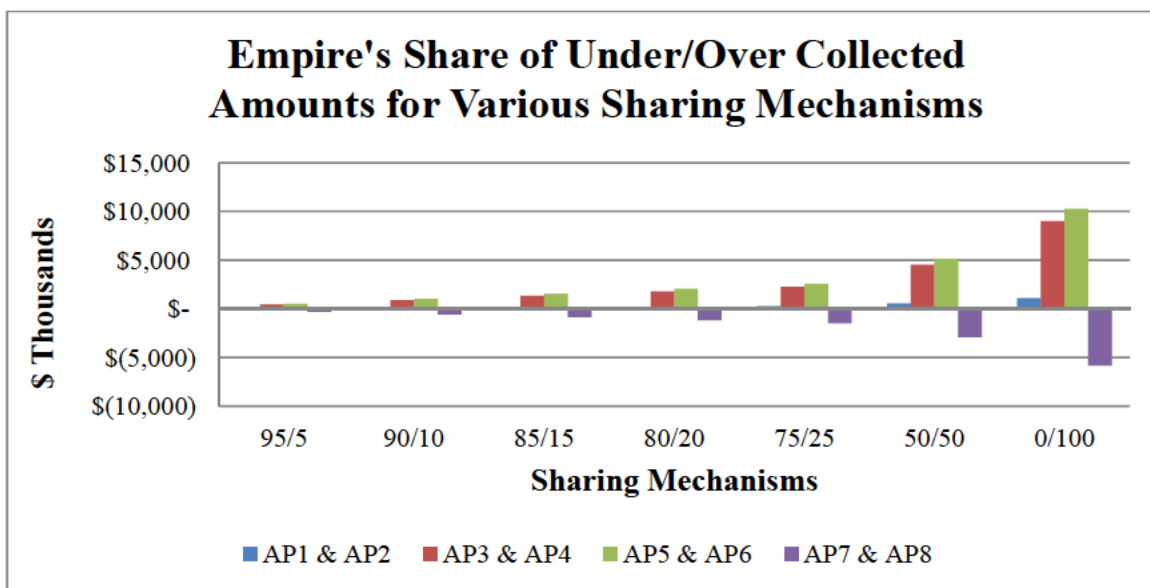
13

14

15

The corresponding dollar amounts of the total under-collected amount of \$14.5 million during the first eight accumulation periods that the Company would have been responsible for if the Company’s share had been 5%, 10%, 15%, 20%, 25%, 50%, and 100% is illustrated in the following chart.

1



2

3 Staff recommends an 85%/15% sharing mechanism, which, all else remaining the same,
 4 for the first eight accumulation periods would have resulted in the Company being responsible
 5 for an average of \$544,786 annually of the under-collected amount of the FAC. Measured
 6 differently, this is approximately 0.7% of test year net income before taxes and 0.3% of
 7 Empire's total energy costs during that same period. At a 15% share of FAC over/under
 8 collection amounts, Empire begins to take on a more meaningful portion of the risk of actual
 9 FAC costs and revenues. By being responsible for 15% of FAC over/under collection amounts,
 10 Empire would have a more appropriate incentive to keep its fuel and purchased power costs
 11 down and to minimize total energy costs while managing risk of loss of energy supply and to
 12 increase revenues from off-system sales, RECs and emission allowances. Also, Empire
 13 experienced an over-collection in AP2, AP7 and AP8. Empire would have kept a larger part
 14 of the over-collection, if it had a different sharing mechanism, such as 85%/15% that Staff
 15 is recommending.

16 Staff notes that before the Commission authorized Empire's FAC, Empire was
 17 responsible for 100% of fuel and purchased power cost variations between general rate case
 18 filings. With the Commission's 2008 authorization of Empire's FAC, 95% of the responsibility
 19 or any over/under collection of total energy costs shifted from the Company to its customers. An
 20 85%/15% sharing mechanism more appropriately balances the risk and interest between the
 21 shareholder and ratepayer than the current sharing mechanism.

1 **4. Base Energy Cost Per kWh**

2 When calculating the base energy cost per kWh rate that will be multiplied by Net
3 System Input kWh to equal Base Energy Cost, there are three factors that off-set the fuel and
4 purchased power costs:

- 5 1. Off-system sales revenues;
6 2. Renewable Energy Credit revenues; and
7 3. SO2 allowance revenues.

8 Since Empire’s FAC was approved by the Commission in File No. ER-2008-0093,
9 off-system sales revenues have not been included in the base energy cost per kWh rate⁸², but
10 the actual revenues have been flowing through the FAC. This meant that Empire kept 5% of all
11 off-system sales revenues. Off-system sales revenues have not been included in the base energy
12 cost per kWh rate, because they have been minimal and the amount of revenues has been
13 inconsistent. Staff again recommends excluding off-system sales revenues from the base energy
14 cost per kWh rate for Empire since the revenue amount is still minimal and have still been
15 inconsistent since Empire’s last rate case. Also, the Southwest Power Pool market will be
16 starting in the near future, and it is not known at this time how that will impact Empire’s off-
17 system sales revenues.

18 In Empire’s last rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0004, REC revenues were included in the
19 base energy cost per kWh rate, but not the REC costs. Staff notes that Empire is not
20 recommending that REC costs be included in the base energy cost per kWh rate in the FAC.
21 Staff still recommends that REC costs be excluded from the base energy cost per kWh rate in
22 Empire’s FAC, since Empire is only required to have RECs to meet the Renewable Energy
23 Standard (RES), and because it would be contrary to the Commission’s Rule on Electric Utility
24 Renewable Energy Standard Requirements, 4 CSR 240-20.100, to flow the costs associated with
25 RECs through the FAC. 4 CSR 240-20.100(6)(A)16 provides that “*RES compliance costs shall*
26 *only be recovered through an RESRAM or as part of a general rate proceeding and shall not be*
27 *considered for cost recovery through an environmental cost recovery mechanism or fuel*
28 *adjustment clause or interim energy charge.*” (emphasis added). Staff is including the REC

⁸² Base energy cost per kWh at the generator, established in the most recent base rate case.

1 costs in its revenue requirement because the sale of a REC will generate revenue to off-set fuel
2 and purchased power costs that will benefit the ratepayer.

3 Staff included SO₂ allowance revenues in its revenue requirement and in the base energy
4 cost per kWh rate in Empire's FAC. Any revenues that Empire makes from the sale of a SO₂
5 allowance will flow through the FAC as an off-set to fuel and purchased power costs, which will
6 benefit the ratepayer. This will assure that the ratepayers receive 95% of any sale of SO₂
7 emission allowances.

8 **5. Changes to FAC Tariff Sheet Terminology**

9 The Commission, Staff and the Company have been refining FACs and the tariff sheets
10 that implement them since the Commission first authorized Aquila, Inc. n/k/a KCP&L Greater
11 Missouri Operations Company ("GMO") to use a FAC in Case No. ER-2007-0004. While each
12 electric utility's FAC complies with the same Commission rules, each electric utility has unique
13 FAC tariff sheets with unique acronyms and definitions. Different nomenclature for the same
14 thing is used across the utilities and sometimes even within a single utility's tariff sheets. For
15 example, the dollar amount of the adjustment is referred to in GMO FAC tariff sheets as the
16 "Fuel Adjustment Clause (FAC)," "Fuel and Purchased Power Adjustment," "FPA," "FAC
17 costs," and just "FAC." Empire refers to it as "FAC" and "Fuel Adjustment Clause." The
18 adjustment is only referred to in Union Electric Company d/b/a Ameren Missouri's ("Ameren
19 Missouri") tariff sheets as the "Third Subtotal." Staff proposes that the dollar amount of the
20 adjustment be referred to uniformly for all electric utilities as the "Fuel and Purchased Power
21 Adjustment" or "FPA." Staff made this same recommendation in the pending Ameren Missouri
22 rate case, File No. ER-2012-0166 and GMO's pending rate case, File No. ER-2012-0175.

23 This is just one of many "clean-up" changes that Staff will recommend in its Class
24 Cost-of-Service/Rate Design Report to be filed in this case on December 13, 2012. Staff has
25 been working with all of the electric utilities, including Empire, on these proposals and hopes to
26 come to a consensus on the terminology to be used within the electric utility industry in
27 Missouri. It is not Staff's intent to change the meaning of different phrases in each utility's FAC
28 tariff sheets, but to help avoid and minimize confusion when discussing the FACs of electric
29 utilities in Missouri.

1 **6. Additional Reporting Requirements**

2 Staff recommends the Commission order Empire to continue to provide the following
3 information as part of its monthly reports as Empire agreed to do in the *Non-Unanimous*
4 *Stipulation and Agreement* filed May 12, 2010 in Case No. ER-2010-0130, and in the 2011
5 general rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0004:

- 6 1. Monthly Southwest Power Pool (“SPP”) market settlements and revenue
7 neutrality uplift charges;
- 8 2. Notify Staff within 30 days of entering a new long-term contract for
9 transportation, coal, natural gas or other fuel. Natural gas spot transactions are
10 specifically excluded;
- 11 3. Provide Staff with a monthly natural gas fuel report that includes all transactions,
12 spot and longer term. The report will include term, volumes, price and analysis of
13 number of bids;
- 14 4. Notify Staff within 30 days of any material change in Empire’s fuel hedging
15 policy, and provide the Staff with access to new written policy;
- 16 5. Provide Staff its Missouri Fuel Adjustment Interest calculation workpapers in
17 electronic format with all formulas intact when Empire files for a change in the
18 cost adjustment factor;
- 19 6. Notify Staff within 30 days of any change in Empire’s internal policies for
20 participating in the SPP;
- 21 7. Continue to provide Staff access to all contracts and policies upon Staff’s request,
22 at Empire’s corporate office in Joplin, Missouri.

23 *Staff Expert/Witness: Matthew J. Barnes*

24 **B. Heat Rate Testing Review**

25 If an electric utility requests that a Rate Adjustment Mechanism (Fuel Adjustment Clause
26 (FAC)) be continued or modified, Commission Rule 4 CSR 240-3.161(3)(Q) requires that an
27 electric utility shall file specific information as part of its direct testimony in a general rate
28 proceeding:

1 (Q) The results of heat rate tests and/or efficiency tests on all the
2 electric utility's nuclear and non-nuclear steam generators, HRSG,
3 steam turbines and combustion turbines conducted within the previous
4 twenty-four (24) months;

5 The Commission authorized Empire's FAC in Case No. ER-2008-0093. The FAC was
6 continued in Case No. ER-2010-0130 and Case No. ER-2011-0004. Empire has requested the
7 FAC be continued in the current general rate proceeding, Case No. ER-2012-0345.

8 Company witness Todd W. Tarter filed the results of the most recent heat rate/efficiency
9 tests for the Company's generating units. Staff has reviewed the summary results of those tests
10 and compared the results with the summary results from the previous general rate proceedings.

11 With the exception of the Asbury and State Line Combined Cycle (SLCC) units, all
12 generating units were tested within the previous 24 months, based on the filed data for the
13 current general rate proceeding. Summary data for Asbury and SLCC was provided but was
14 completed in June of 2010, which is the month before the 24 month period in question. Staff
15 was provided with new heat rate tests results for Asbury, SLCC, and Riverton 7&8 on
16 November 30, 2012, but has not completed its review of these tests. Staff will file additional
17 testimony on this matter when the review of the Asbury and SLCC heat rate tests is completed.

18 The heat rate/efficiency testing information for all other generating units appears to be
19 reasonable. Staff would note that Company witness Tarter's Schedule TWT-6 refers to the
20 KCPL filing for the results of Iatan 1 & 2 generating units but since KCPL does not have an
21 FAC, the correct reference would be Case No. ER-2012-0356, GMO's current rate proceeding.

22 *Staff Expert/Witness: Daniel I. Beck*

23 **X. Miscellaneous**

24 **A. Energy Independence and Security Act (EISA)**

25 On December 19, 2007, the Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007 ("EISA"),
26 which amended various sections of the Public Utility Regulatory Policies Act of 1978
27 ("PURPA")⁸³, was signed into law. PURPA's purposes are to encourage: 1) conservation of
28 electric energy, 2) efficiency in the use of facilities and resources by electric utilities, and

⁸³ Appears generally in 16 U.S.C. Section 2601, et seq. However, various provisions appear elsewhere in the United States Code.

1 3) equitable rates to consumers of electricity.⁸⁴ EISA established four additional PURPA
2 standards for electric utilities as follows: Integrated Resource Planning (IRP), Rate Design
3 Modifications to Promote Energy Efficiency Investments, Consideration of Smart Grid
4 Investments, and Smart Grid Information.⁸⁵

5 On December 15, 2008, Staff filed requests for the Commission to open dockets for the
6 purpose of establishing records for consideration and determination as to whether it is
7 appropriate to implement the new standards encompassed within EISA to carry out the above
8 noted purposes. EISA establishes timeframes within which the Commission is to perform this
9 consideration and determination. The Commission should begin consideration within one year
10 after enactment of the standard (i.e., by December 19, 2008) and complete its consideration and
11 determination no later than two years after enactment (i.e., by December 19, 2009). Absent such
12 determination, the Commission should consider in a general rate case for each individual electric
13 utility whether or not it is appropriate to implement such standard to carry out the above noted
14 purposes. Should the Commission decline to implement a PURPA standard for which it
15 determines the standard is appropriate to carry out the above-noted purposes, the Commission is
16 directed to state in writing its reasons.⁸⁶

17 In response to Staff's request, the Commission opened the following dockets in
18 accordance with the mis-numbering of the four new standards as had occurred in the original
19 EISA legislation:

- 20 1) Case No. EW-2009-0290: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
21 PURPA **Section 111(d)(16)** Smart Grid Investments Standard as Required by
22 Section 532 of the Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007. ("Smart
23 Grid Investment Docket")
- 24 2) File No. EW-2009-0291: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
25 the PURPA **Section 111(d)(16)** Integrated Resource Planning Standard as
26 Required by Section 532 of the Energy Independence and Security Act of
27 2007. ("IRP – Docket")

⁸⁴ PURPA Section 101

⁸⁵ EISA amended Section 112(c) of PURPA, adding a reference to "paragraphs (16) through (19)" of PURPA Section 111(d). These would be the appropriate numbers had all four of the new PURPA standards been numbered in sequence. EISA also amended PURPA Sections 112(b) and 112(d), referring to "paragraphs (17) through (18)" of PURPA Section 111(d). There is no paragraph (18) or paragraph (19) in EISA to describe the new electric utility standards. (See EISA Section 1307(b).)

⁸⁶ PURPA Section 112(c); 16 U.S.C. Section 2622(c).

- 1 3) File No. EW-2009-0292: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
2 the PURPA **Section 111(d)(17)** Rate Design Modifications to Promote
3 Energy Efficiency Investments Standard as Required by Section 532 of the
4 Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007. (“Rate Design Docket“)
- 5 4) Case No. EW-2009-0293: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
6 PURPA **Section 111(d)(17)** Smart Grid Information Standard as Required by
7 Section 1307 of the Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007. (“Smart
8 Grid Information Docket”).

9 It is my understanding that Congress corrected the mis-numbering of the four new EISA
10 standards in Section 408, Technical Corrections, as enacted as part of the American Recovery
11 and Reinvestment Act of 2009.⁸⁷ By May 6, 2009, the Commission issued orders correcting the
12 numbering of the four new PURPA standards and re-numbered and consolidated the workshop
13 dockets as follows:

- 14 1) File No. EW-2009-0290: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
15 the PURPA **Section 111(d)(16)** Integrated Resource Planning Standard as
16 Required by Section 532 of the Energy Independence and Security Act of
17 2007. (“IRP Docket”);
- 18 2) File No. EW-2009-0291: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
19 the PURPA **Section 111(d)(17)** Rate Design Modifications to Promote
20 Energy Efficiency Investments Standard as Required by Section 532 of the
21 Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007. (“Rate Design Docket”);
- 22 3) File No. EW-2009-0292: In the Matter of the Consideration of Adoption of
23 PURPA **Section 111(d)(18)**, Smart Grid Investments Standard, and PURPA
24 **Section 111(d)(19)**, Smart Grid Information Standard as Required by Section
25 1307 of the Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007. (“Smart Grid
26 Docket”).

27 On November 23, 2009, the Commission issued its *Order Finding Consideration /*
28 *Implementation Of New Federal Standards Through Workshop And Rulemaking Procedures Is*
29 *Required* in File Nos. EW-2009-0290, EW-2009-0291, and EW-2009-0292. The Commission
30 stated in its order at page 5, “The Commission has satisfied the requirements for consideration of
31 the new EISA standards, and on the basis of the quasi-legislative record created in these

⁸⁷ Pub. L. No. 110-140, 121 Stat. 1492 (2007), amended by Section 408 of The American Recovery and Reinvestment Act of 2009 (the EISA, prior to this amendment, is codified at 16 USCS 2621 and 2622 (Cum. Supp. 2008)). PURPA is codified generally in 16 USCS 2601 et seq., but various provisions appear elsewhere in the United States Code.

1 workshops, the Commission determines that no comparable standards have been considered that
2 would constitute prior state action and prohibit the Commission from taking any further action in
3 relation to the new EISA standards.”

4 Since there has been no specific determination to date by the Commission, Staff
5 recommends the Commission consider each standard and make its determination with respect to
6 The Empire District Electric Company in this rate case based on the following discussion.

7 **1. IRP Docket**

8 **PURPA Section 111(d)(16)**, Integrated Resource Planning Standard as required by
9 Section 532 of the Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007, requires state commission
10 consideration of whether to implement the following:

11 (A) integrate energy efficiency resources into utility, State, and regional
12 plans; and

13 (B) adopt policies establishing cost-effective energy efficiency as a
14 priority resource.

15 Staff held several workshops, which culminated in the Commission’s promulgation of a
16 rulemaking in File No. EX-2010-0254, In the Matter of a Proposed Rulemaking Regarding
17 Revision of the Commission’s Chapter 22 Electric Utility Resource Planning Rules. The revised
18 Chapter 22 rules became effective on June 30, 2011, which require the screening and integration
19 of cost-effective energy efficiency resources to be included in the electric utility resource
20 planning process. After opportunity for input from the public, which included comments being
21 submitted by the electric utilities, Office of the Public Counsel, Missouri Department of Natural
22 Resources, Renew Missouri, Great Rivers Environmental Law Center, and Dogwood Energy,
23 LLC, the Commission approved the policy in Chapter 22 of requiring demand-side resources
24 be evaluated on an equivalent basis with supply-side resources subject to compliance with all
25 legal mandates.⁸⁸

26 In addition, the Commission has a workshop docket, Case No. EW-2010-0187, opened to
27 investigate how to achieve its statutory responsibilities under the Missouri Energy Efficiency
28 Investment Act (“MEEIA”), Section 393.1075, RSMo., within the background of Federal Energy
29 Regulatory Commission (“FERC”) policies that eliminate barriers to demand response and that

⁸⁸ 4 CSR 240-22.010(2)(A).

1 direct the Midwest Independent Transmission System Operator (“MISO”) and the Southwest
2 Power Pool (“SPP”) to accommodate state policy regarding retail customer demand-side activity.
3 This docket was opened to explore the best model or models to achieve the requirements of the
4 MEEIA through state demand-side programs, wholesale market opportunities available in MISO
5 or SPP, or possible hybrid approaches, and the implications for resource planning under various
6 approaches. The roles for utilities, aggregators of retail consumers (“ARCs”), customers in all
7 classes, and other stakeholders in designing the appropriate means of achieving Missouri’s
8 policy objectives, and for interacting with MISO and SPP are also to be evaluated.

9 While not specifically making a determination to implement PURPA Section 111(d)(16),
10 the Commission has promulgated rulemakings to address the principles of that section; therefore,
11 Staff suggests there is nothing that remains for the Commission to determine in response
12 to PURPA Section 111(d)(16), and recommends the Commission make such a finding in this
13 rate case.

14 **2. Rate Design Docket**

15 **PURPA Section 111(d)(17)**, Rate Design Modifications to Promote Energy Efficiency
16 Investments Standard as required by Section 532 of the Energy Independence and Security Act
17 of 2007, requires state commissions to consider whether to implement: 1) removing the
18 throughput incentive and disincentives to energy efficiency; 2) providing utility incentives for
19 successful management of energy efficiency programs; 3) including the impact of energy
20 efficiency as one of the goals of retail rate design; 4) adopting rate designs that encourage energy
21 efficiency; 5) allowing timely recovery of energy efficiency related costs; and 6) offering energy
22 audits, demand-response programs, publicizing the benefits of home energy efficiency
23 improvements and educating homeowners about Federal and State incentives. Similarly, in
24 2009, Governor Jeremiah “Jay” Nixon signed Senate Bill 376, the “Missouri Energy Efficiency
25 Investment Act,” with a stated policy to “value demand-side investments equal to traditional
26 investments in supply and delivery infrastructure and allow recovery of all reasonable and
27 prudent costs of delivering cost-effective demand-side programs.”⁸⁹ Section 393.1075.3

28 The Commission held several workshops, which culminated in the promulgation of a
29 rulemaking in File No. EX-2010-0368, *In the Matter of the Consideration and Implementation of*

⁸⁹ Section 393.1075.3, RSMo (Supp. 2010).

1 *Section 393.1075, The Missouri Energy Efficiency Investment Act (“MEEIA”).* The rules
2 became effective on May 30, 2011 – Rules 4 CSR 240-20.093, 20.094, 3.163, and 3.164.
3 Empire submitted its MEEIA application on February 28, 2012, in Case No. EO-2012-0206. On
4 June 6, 2012, Empire and certain parties to Empire’s 2010 Integrated Resource Planning (“IRP”)
5 proceeding (File No. EO-2011-0066), filed a Second Nonunanimous Stipulation and Agreement
6 (“Second Agreement”), which provided for Empire to withdraw its MEEIA application. The
7 Commission approved the Second Agreement and directed Empire to withdraw its MEEIA
8 application no later than seven days after the effective date of the Commission order. On July 5,
9 Empire filed, and the Commission acknowledged, Empire’s Notice of Withdrawal. Although
10 Empire withdrew its MEEIA filing, the Commission has in place the framework necessary for
11 the Commission to make a determination on the associated PURPA principles as outlined above.

12 SB 376 contains a provision which states, “Prior to approving a rate design modification
13 associated with demand-side cost recovery, the commission shall conclude a docket studying the
14 effects thereof and promulgate an appropriate rule.”⁹⁰ The Commission held additional
15 workshops on this provision of SB 376, and on March 20, 2012, Electric Utility Consultants, Inc.
16 (“EUCI”), provided to the Commission, Staff and interested stakeholders, an in-house,
17 specialized training course on Electric Rate Design Modifications Associated with Demand-Side
18 Cost Recovery.

19 The revised Chapter 22 rules incorporate requirements for rate design analysis. For
20 instance, 4 CSR 240-22.030(5)(C) requires, at a minimum, that load forecast models assess the
21 impact of legal mandates, economic policies, and rate designs on future energy and demand
22 requirements. Likewise, 4 CSR 240-22.050(4)(B) requires the utility to describe and document
23 its demand-side rate planning and design process, and when appropriate, to consider multiple
24 demand-side rate designs for the major classes.

25 The Commission sets rates in Missouri based on the cost to serve the customer. This
26 gives the customer accurate cost information on which it can determine whether or not it wants
27 to implement energy efficiency measures. Increasing rates to encourage energy efficiency or
28 setting rates lower for customers that implement energy efficiency sends inaccurate costs signals
29 to the customers. Therefore, without getting into a discussion of general ratemaking principles,
30 but for purposes of the Commission’s consideration as to whether it should implement PURPA

⁹⁰ Section 393.1075.5, RSMo (Supp. 2010).

1 Section 111(d)(17), setting rates based on cost to serve the customer sends the appropriate price
2 signal to the customer to make decisions on energy efficiency. The Commission’s revised
3 Chapter 22 rules require the electric utilities to look at all forms of incentivizing energy
4 efficiency including home energy audits and demand-response programs.

5 As a result of these activities, Staff recommends that the Commission, in this case, make
6 a determination that, although additional activities related to SB 376 are contemplated, no further
7 determination is needed in response to PURPA Section 111(d)(17) for Empire.

8 **3. Smart Grid Docket**

9 In response to **PURPA Section 111(d)(18)**, Smart Grid Investments Standard, and
10 **PURPA Section 111(d)(19)**, Smart Grid Information Standard, as required by Section 1307 of
11 the Energy Independence and Security Act of 2007, the Commission, on December 29, 2010,
12 issued an order to open File No. EW-2011-0175 as a repository for information concerning the
13 Smart Grid in Missouri.

14 On January 13, 2011, Staff filed the *Missouri Smart Grid Report* (“Report”) in File No.
15 EW-2011-0175. The Report discusses Smart Grid technologies, provides a status update on
16 various Smart Grid opportunities in Missouri and presents issues and concerns related to Smart
17 Grid deployment. It identifies key issues requiring further emphasis, including planning,
18 implementation, cost recovery, cybersecurity and data privacy, customer acceptance and
19 involvement, and customer savings and benefits. The Report recommends the Commission hold
20 a Smart Grid workshop every six months for information exchange and sharing of best practices
21 and educational opportunities; and also recommends the Commission open a docket to address
22 cost recovery issues.

23 The Commission held Smart Grid conferences on June 28, 2010, and November 29,
24 2011. Panelist and speaker topics included such items as updates on Smart Grid projects in
25 Missouri, customer views, education and engagement, and challenges to deployment.

26 The information provided in the workshop is provided to the public through the
27 Commission’s electronic filing and information system. The Smart Grid was also the most
28 recent subject of the *PSCconnection*, a publication of the Commission which is available online,
29 at public hearings, at the State Fair booth, and at all other opportunities where the Commission
30 interacts with the public.

1 On July 17, 2012, the Commission issued its *Order Directing Notice and Directing*
2 *Filing* in File No. EW-2013-0011. The Commission noted, the electric power industry is
3 increasingly incorporating information technology (IT) systems and networks into existing
4 infrastructure, but the increased reliance on IT systems and networks exposes the grid to
5 cybersecurity vulnerabilities. The Commission is charged with assuring public utility companies
6 provide safe and adequate service at just and reasonable rates. The Commission issued its Order
7 to gather information related to cyber vulnerabilities and the integrity of the electric utilities'
8 internal cybersecurity practices. All Missouri regulated electric utilities were required to file
9 answers to all questions contained in the Order by August 31, 2012, and the Commission
10 scheduled an on-the-record proceeding for Monday, November 26, 2012. This file provides
11 yet another opportunity for the Commission to explore issues and take action related to the
12 PURPA standard.

13 PURPA Section 111(d)(19) requires all electricity purchasers and other interested parties
14 to be provided access to information from their electricity provider related to time-based prices,
15 usage, and sources of power provided by the utility and type of generation, with associated
16 greenhouse gas emissions for each type of generation, to the extent such information is available,
17 on a cost-effective basis. While the Commission has not specifically addressed these issues in
18 the context of PURPA Section 111(d)(19), there have been several forums in which stakeholders
19 have discussed related issues and Staff recommends these issues continue to be addressed as
20 they arise.

21 Staff recommends the Commission make a determination in this case that it has
22 established the appropriate avenues for monitoring Smart Grid activities and no greater ongoing
23 activity is needed in response to PURPA Section 111(d)(18) and PURPA Section 111(d)(19) in
24 the context of Empire.

25 *Staff Expert/Witness: Natelle Dietrich*

26 **B. Smart Grid Update**

27 This section provides information on the history and status of Empire District's
28 Smart Grid deployment and does not address any particular revenue requirements in this rate
29 case. Information for this section was provided by Empire District in response to Data Request
30 No. 0213 and through Empire's presentations in workshops and meetings with the Staff. The

1 Smart Grid electrical grid infrastructure components currently in operation or planned for the
2 future (Smart Meters and Outage Management System upgrades) include the following.

- 3 • **Smart Meters.** Currently only electro-mechanical meters are deployed. Smart
4 meter deployment was attempted earlier but abandoned due to failures in the
5 communication infrastructure deployment. In March 2010, Empire District
6 Electric assembled a team to develop a pilot program that would research and test
7 the available metering products and technologies for an advanced metering
8 infrastructure system. The team determined it would need to visit with a number
9 of manufacturers, vendors, and other utility companies. The team determined it
10 was also necessary to identify the required interfaces and to define the corporate
11 resources needed to ensure a successful future pilot project implementation.
- 12 • **Transformer Insulating Oil Dissolved Gas Monitors.** This equipment provides
13 real time monitoring of the moisture and combustible gases that are dissolved in
14 the insulating oil of three transmission (over 100 KV) autotransformers⁹¹. The
15 detection of certain combustible gases and moisture provides an early warning
16 system of an impending transformer internal fault that will destroy the
17 transformer and cause significant collateral damage.
- 18 • **Smart line capacitors.** Capacitor banks control or stabilize the system voltage by
19 minimizing voltage drops and absorbing energy from a line spike. The banks
20 provide voltage stability by switching in capacitor banks to provide reactive
21 power when large inductive loads occur, such as when air conditioners, furnaces,
22 dryers, and/or industrial equipment start. These capacitors are automatically
23 controlled by a microprocessor based program that actuates based upon time,
24 temperature, voltage and reactive power inputs.
- 25 • **Smart Line Switches.** These devices are installed in Branson, MO, and detect
26 line disturbances and provide communication of events to system operations
27 personnel, isolate faulted lines, and restore service via alternate paths.
- 28 • **Faulted Circuit Indicators.** These devices provide information on line
29 disturbances and communicate this information to system operators in near real

⁹¹ An autotransformer utilizes one set of windings with multiple connection points to change voltage levels.

1 time for faster identification of problems and locating faulted circuits. These
2 devices are currently installed where the three-phase supply service splits to serve
3 two different loads.

- 4 • **Automatic Voltage Regulation and Control.** Automatic voltage regulation is
5 installed at the majority of all distribution substations and consists of Voltage
6 Regulators and/or Transformer load tap changers.
- 7 • **Automatic Supply Line Transfer.** These systems are installed in Branson, MO
8 to detect supply line disturbances and automatically reconfigure distribution
9 substation switching to restore power following an outage.
- 10 • **Microprocessor Relaying.** For the past fifteen years, Empire has been changing
11 from electro-mechanical to digital relaying that provides improved operating
12 performance and self-diagnostic checks.
- 13 • **Supervisory Control and Data Acquisition (SCADA).** These systems are
14 deployed in the switchyards and provide real time outage notification for
15 enhanced outage response performance, improve operating flexibility and prevent
16 overloads. Open Systems International (OSI)⁹² Energy Management System
17 (EMS) system upgrades were completed in September of this year.
- 18 • **Outage Management System (OMS).** This Intergraph InService Outage
19 Management System⁹³ provides outage management services that includes
20 collecting customer call data and creates and prioritizes work orders to optimize
21 the Company's response to outages by shortening the outage duration and
22 improving efficiency. System upgrades, including the interface with the SCADA
23 system are scheduled for completion by the end of this year.
- 24 • **Wide Area Networks (WAN).** A WAN is a high capacity communications
25 backbone network that transports large quantities of data to the Company's data
26 centers, most service centers and customer service offices. Empire owns and
27 operates its own fiber optic WAN.

⁹² <http://www.osii.com/index.asp?nsgc>

⁹³ <http://www.intergraph.com/utilities/oms.aspx>

- 1 • **Field Area Network (FAN).** A FAN is a wireless communication network. The
2 OMS system utilizes a cellular wireless network for communication with
3 Empire’s service trucks.
- 4 • **Local Area Network (LAN).** This network aggregates data and interfaces with
5 the WAN to provide internal company communications.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Randy S. Gross*

7 **C. Light Emitting Diode (LED) Street and Area Lighting**

8 In the Company’s last rate case, Case No. ER-2011-0004, the Commission’s June 1, 2011
9 *Order Approving Global Agreement* ordered the following related to the Company’s LED
10 lighting tariff in Paragraph 10:

11 “... Within one year of effective dates of rates in this case, Empire agrees
12 to file either LED lighting tariff sheets or an update on an LED pilot study
13 and plans for filing future tariff sheets.”

14 Empire personnel met personally with Staff in Jefferson City on July 14, 2011, and
15 August 25, 2011, to discuss the Company’s efforts pertaining to the *Order Approving Global*
16 *Agreement*. During these meetings, Staff recommended that Empire interact with KCPL due to
17 KCPL’s LED lighting pilot program with Westar Energy funded by a Mid-America Regional
18 Council LED grant.⁹⁴ However, Empire has not filed either LED lighting tariff sheets or an
19 update on a LED pilot study and plans for filing future tariff sheets within one year of the
20 June 15, 2011 effective date of rates in the Company’s last rate case.

21 Empire has not complied with the Commission’s *Order Approving Global Agreement*.
22 Staff recommends that the Commission’s *Report and Order* in this case order Empire to
23 complete its own evaluation of LED SAL systems and file either a proposed LED lighting tariff
24 sheet(s), or an update to the Commission on when it will file a proposed LED lighting tariff
25 sheet(s) with or without completion of its own independent pilot program of LED SAL
26 systems,⁹⁵ no later than twelve (12) months following the Commission’s *Report and Order*.
27 Staff is not recommending that Empire offer the LED SAL program as a demand-side program

⁹⁴ Case No. ER-2012-0174, Staff Cost of Service Report, pp. 228 – 229.

⁹⁵ Currently, there is some accessible information from other municipalities or utilities. Also, one can access information from various Department of Energy (DOE) websites at <http://www1.eere.energy.gov/buildings/ssl/resources.html>

1 unless Empire’s analysis shows that a LED SAL demand-side program would be cost-effective.
2 However, if a LED SAL demand-side program is not cost-effective, the Staff recommends that
3 Empire update the Staff as to the finding’s rationale and file a proposed tariff sheet(s) within
4 the same twelve (12) month time frame recommended above that would provide LED SAL
5 demand-side program services at cost to its customers.

6 *Staff Expert/Witness: Hojong Kang*

7 **Appendices:**

8 Appendix 1: Staff Credentials

9 Appendix 2: Support for Staff Cost of Capital Recommendation

10 Appendix 3: Alphabetical Listing of Testimony Schedules

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF SHANA ATKINSON

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

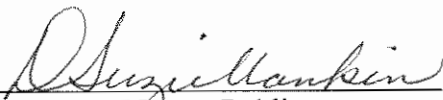
Shana Atkinson, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Shana Atkinson

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN Notary Public - Notary Seal State of Missouri Commissioned for Cole County My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012 Commission Number: 08412071
--



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

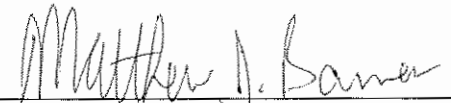
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF MATTHEW J. BARNES

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

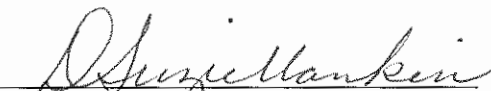
Matthew J. Barnes, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



Matthew J. Barnes

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION


OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF ALAN J. BAX

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)


Alan J. Bax, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



Alan J. Bax

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF DANIEL I. BECK

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

Daniel I. Beck, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.

Daniel I Beck
Daniel I Beck

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071

D Suzie Mankin
Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI


In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF KIMBERLY K. BOLIN

STATE OF MISSOURI)
)
COUNTY OF COLE) ss.

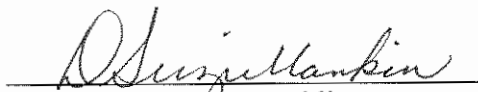
Kimberly K. Bolin, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Kimberly K. Bolin

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF NATELLE DIETRICH

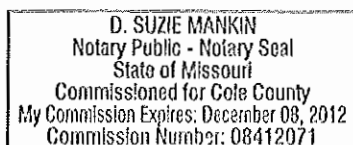
STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

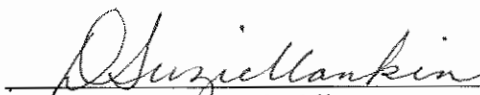
Natelle Dietrich, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Natelle Dietrich

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.





Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

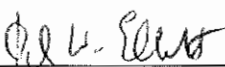
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF DAVID W. ELLIOTT

STATE OF MISSOURI)
)
COUNTY OF COLE) ss.

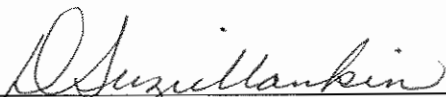
David W. Elliott, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



David W. Elliott

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 03, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI


In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF KEITH D. FOSTER

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

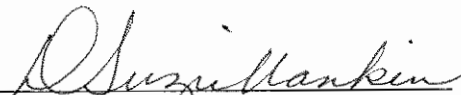
Keith D. Foster, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



Keith D. Foster

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN Notary Public - Notary Seal State of Missouri Commissioned for Cole County My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012 Commission Number: 08412071
--



Notary Public

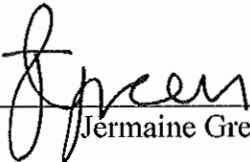
BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF JERMAINE GREEN

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

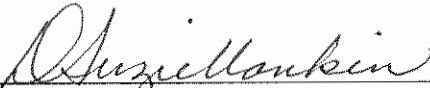
Jermaine Green, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



Jermaine Green

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 09, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

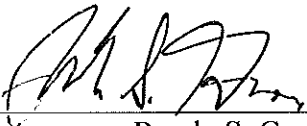
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF RANDY S. GROSS

STATE OF MISSOURI)
)
COUNTY OF COLE) ss.

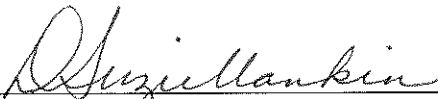
Randy S. Gross, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



Randy S. Gross

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 03, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
 Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
 Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
 to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
 the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF PAUL R. HARRISON

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
 COUNTY OF COLE)

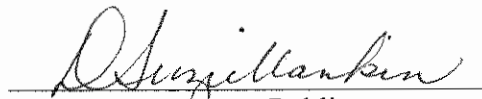
Paul R. Harrison, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



 Paul R Harrison

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
 Notary Public - Notary Seal
 State of Missouri
 Commissioned for Cole County
 My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
 Commission Number: 08412071



 Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

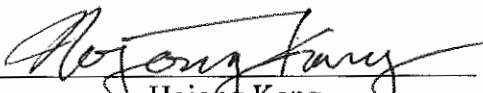
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF HOJONG KANG

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

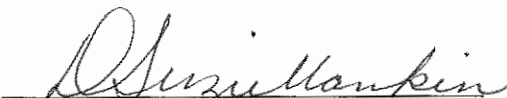
Hojong Kang, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



Hojong Kang

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF ROBIN KLIETHERMES

STATE OF MISSOURI)
)
COUNTY OF COLE) ss.

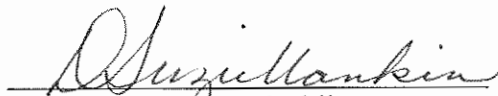
Robin Kliethermes, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Robin Kliethermes

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

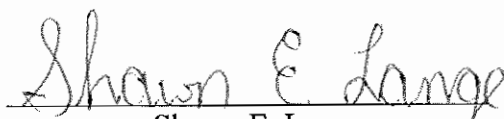
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF SHAWN E. LANGE

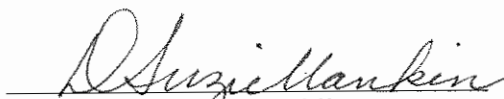
STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

Shawn E. Lange, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.


Shawn E. Lange

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN Notary Public - Notary Seal State of Missouri Commissioned for Cole County My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012 Commission Number: 08412071
--


Notary Public

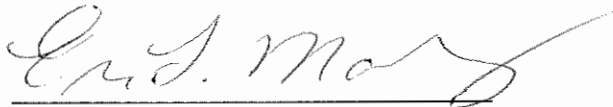
BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF ERIN L. MALONEY

STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

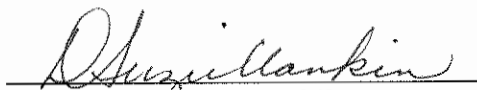
Erin L. Maloney, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Erin L. Maloney

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN Notary Public - Notary Seal State of Missouri Commissioned for Cole County My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012 Commission Number: 08412071
--



Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF AMANDA C. MCMELLEN

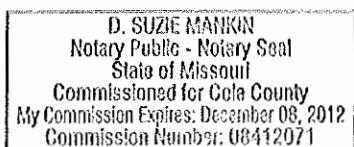
STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

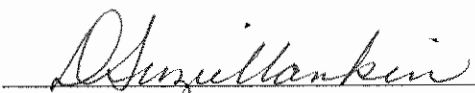
Amanda C. McMellen, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Amanda C. McMellen

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.





Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

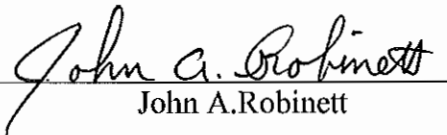
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF JOHN A. ROBINETT

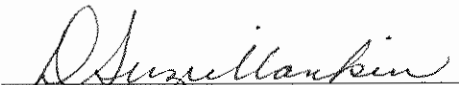
STATE OF MISSOURI)
)
COUNTY OF COLE) ss.

John A. Robinett, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.


John A. Robinett

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.

D. SUZIE MANKIN
Notary Public - Notary Seal
State of Missouri
Commissioned for Cole County
My Commission Expires: December 08, 2012
Commission Number: 08412071


Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION

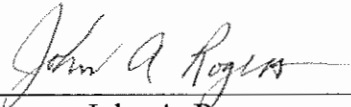
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

AFFIDAVIT OF JOHN A. ROGERS

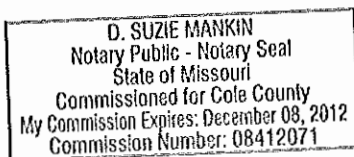
STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

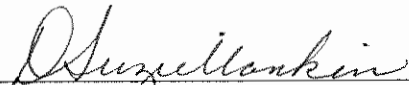
John A. Rogers, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.



John A. Rogers

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.





Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

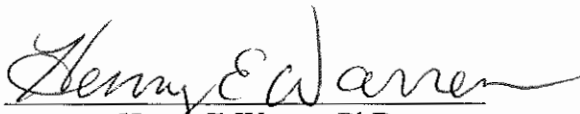
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

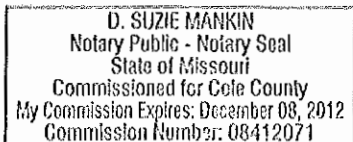
AFFIDAVIT OF HENRY E. WARREN PhD

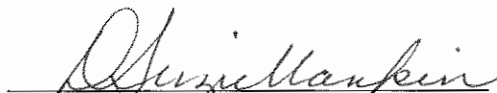
STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

Henry E. Warren PhD, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.


Henry E Warren PhD

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.




Notary Public

BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

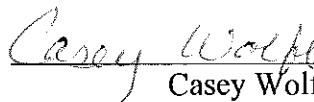
In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs)
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

Case No. ER-2012-0345

AFFIDAVIT OF CASEY WOLFE

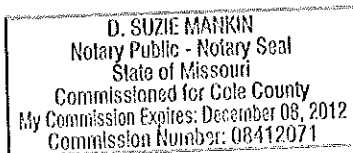
STATE OF MISSOURI)
)
COUNTY OF COLE) ss.

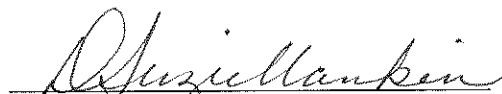
Casey Wolfe, of lawful age, on her oath states: that she has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that she has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.



Casey Wolfe

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.





Notary Public


BEFORE THE PUBLIC SERVICE COMMISSION
OF THE STATE OF MISSOURI

In the Matter of The Empire District Electric)
Company of Joplin, Missouri Tariffs) Case No. ER-2012-0345
Increasing Rates for Electric Service Provided)
to Customers in the Missouri Service Area of)
the Company)

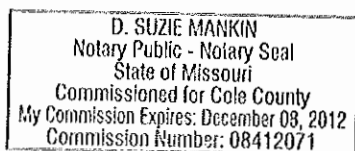
AFFIDAVIT OF SEOUNG JOUN WON, PhD

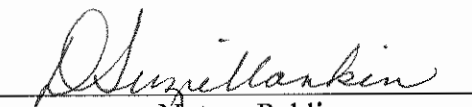
STATE OF MISSOURI)
) ss.
COUNTY OF COLE)

Seoung Joun Won, PhD, of lawful age, on his oath states: that he has participated in the preparation of the foregoing Staff Report as identified in the individual sections as identified in the Table of Contents of said Report; that he has knowledge of the matters set forth in such Report; and that such matters are true to the best of his knowledge and belief.


Seoung Joun Won, PhD

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 29th day of November, 2012.




Notary Public